Department of Mathematics
Australian National University

# Applications of Malliavin Calculus to Limit Theorems 

Kevin Lu

October 2013

A thesis submitted for the degree of Bachelor of Science (Honours)


Australian National University

## Preface

The subject of this thesis is limit theorems on the Wiener chaos, using Malliavin calculus and Stein's method.

The work in this thesis is my own except where otherwise stated. I do not claim originality of results presented in this thesis. However, some topics and proofs have been presented differently or I have attempted to fill in some gaps. I hope this makes the exposition clearer to the reader.

I would like to gratefully thank Boris Buchmann, who supervised this project, for his helpfulness and insight.

Kevin Lu
October 2013

## Contents

Preface ..... iii
Contents ..... v
Introduction ..... 1
1 Wiener Chaos ..... 3
1.1 Isonormal Gaussian Processes ..... 3
1.2 Hermite Polynomials ..... 5
1.3 Wiener Chaos Decomposition ..... 7
1.4 The Wiener-Itô Integral ..... 9
1.5 Relation Between Wiener-Itô Integrals and the Wiener Chaos ..... 14
2 Malliavin Calculus ..... 19
2.1 Malliavin Derivative ..... 19
2.2 Malliavin Derivative for Gaussian White Noise ..... 25
2.3 Divergence Operator and Ornstein-Uhlenbeck Operator ..... 27
3 Limit Theorems on the Wiener Chaos ..... 31
3.1 Stein's Method with Malliavin Calculus ..... 31
3.2 Fourth Moment Theorem ..... 34
3.3 Multivariate Limit Theorems ..... 39
4 Convergence of Partial Sum Processes ..... 43
4.1 Partial Sum Processes ..... 43
4.2 Central Limit Theorem for Partial Sum Processes ..... 44
4.3 Self-Similar Processes with Stationary Increments ..... 47
4.4 Noncentral Limit Theorem for Partial Sum Processes ..... 50
4.5 Simulating the Hermite Process ..... 52
5 Hermite Process ..... 57
5.1 Hermite Process ..... 57
5.2 Convergence of the Quadratic Variation of the Hermite Process ..... 60
5.3 Proof of Theorem 5.2.2 ..... 62
5.4 Estimating Hurst Parameter ..... 67
Conclusion ..... 71
A Analysis and Probability ..... 73
A. 1 Measure Theory ..... 73
A. 2 Closed and Closable Operators ..... 73
A. 3 Probability Theory ..... 75
B Hilbert Spaces ..... 77
B. 1 Hilbert Space Valued Functions ..... 77
B. 2 Orthogonality ..... 77
B. 3 Direct Sum of Hilbert Spaces ..... 78
B. 4 Tensor Product of Hilbert Spaces ..... 79
B. 5 Contractions ..... 81
Bibliography ..... 83

## Introduction

Let $\nu$ be the standard normal measure and $L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}, \nu)$ be the space of functions $f$ such that $\mathrm{E}\left(f(N)^{2}\right)<\infty$, where $N \sim \mathcal{N}(0,1)$. It is well known that the Hermite polynomials can be used to form an orthonormal basis for $L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}, \nu)$. We can generalize and extend this idea to the space of square integrable random variables, $L^{2}(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mathrm{P})$, which we will decompose into orthogonal subspaces, known as the Wiener chaoses. In particular, for every $F \in L^{2}(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mathrm{P})$, we have the Wiener-Itô expansion

$$
F=\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right),
$$

where $I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right)$ is in the $q$ th Wiener chaos, but is also a Wiener-Itô integral. In fact, it turns out that all elements of the Wiener chaos are such integrals.

Originally developed by Wiener [Wie38] and Itô [Itô51], the concept of the Wiener chaos allows us to use Gaussian analysis in the study of non-Gaussian phenomena. In particular, the main topic of this text is limit theorems on the Wiener chaos. Unlike the setting of the classical central limit theorem, we deal with the convergence of random variables that are generally neither independent nor identically distributed. The limits are Gaussian in some cases, but not always.

In 2005, Nualart and Peccati [NP05] proved a remarkable result which is now known as the fourth moment theorem. Suppose that $\left(I_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)\right)_{n \geq 1}$ is a sequence of random variables on the $q$ th Wiener chaos with $\mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)^{2}\right) \rightarrow 1$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, Nualart and Peccati showed that the convergence in distribution of $\left(I_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)\right)_{n \geq 1}$ to a standard normal random variable is equivalent to the fourth moment condition $\mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)^{4}\right) \rightarrow 3$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$.

Later, Nourdin and Peccati [NP09] provided an alternative proof by combining Malliavin calculus with Stein's method, which has the advantage of being able to derive explicit distance bounds and rates of convergence. Their idea for proving limit theorems can be understood heuristically. Stein's method is used to write the total variation distance between a random variable $F_{n}$ and a standard normal random variable $N$ in terms of differential operators

$$
d_{\mathrm{TV}}\left(F_{n}, N\right) \approx \sup _{f \in C^{1}(\mathbb{R})} \mid \mathrm{E}\left(f^{\prime}\left(F_{n}\right)-\mathrm{E}\left(F f\left(F_{n}\right)\right) \mid .\right.
$$

Then this distance can be computed using formulas for Malliavin calculus and bounded. Finally, $F_{n} \xrightarrow{d} N$ is proved by showing that the bound for $d_{\mathrm{TV}}\left(F_{n}, N\right)$ converges to 0 .

The aim of this text is to develop the theory underlying the fourth moment theorem. We will make the above argument rigorous. We also discuss some applications of this theory to limit theorems for partial sum processes and parameter estimation for Hermite processes.

The first two chapters are used to develop the tools that we will use throughout the text. In Chapter 1, the Wiener chaos is shown to be the subspaces in an orthogonal direct sum decomposition of $L^{2}(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mathrm{P})$. We will show that the elements of the Wiener chaos are Wiener-Itô integrals and derive some of their properties.

In Chapter 2, we introduce Malliavin calculus, an infinite-dimensional differential calculus for functions of Gaussian processes. The three Malliavin operators, including a derivative for random variables, are developed.

Chapter 3 introduces the total variation distance between probability measures. Stein's method and Malliavin calculus is combined to prove the fourth moment theorem in both the univariate and multivariate context.

The final two chapters can be viewed as applications of the techniques and limit theorems derived in the first three chapters. In Chapter 4, we study the limit of the partial sum processes of $\left(f\left(X_{n}\right)\right)_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$, where $\left(X_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is a stationary Gaussian process and $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is a measurable function. It is well known that the limiting process must be self-similar with stationary increments. Furthermore, the limit depends on the covariance structure of the process $\left(f\left(X_{n}\right)\right)_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$. In the case where it exhibits short range dependence, we use a corollary of the fourth moment theorem to give a modern proof of the BreuerMajor theorem [BM83], showing that the limiting process is Brownian motion. But in the case of long range dependence, the limit is a Hermite process, which is non-Gaussian.

In Chapter 5, we further explore the Hermite process, which turns out to be a WienerItô integral and a generalization of fractional Brownian motion with Hurst parameter $H>1 / 2$ and the Rosenblatt process. In particular, following the work of Chronopoulou, Tudor and Veins [CTV11, TV09], the limit of the leading term in the Wiener Itô expansion for the quadratic variation is used to show that an estimator of the Hurst parameter of a Hermite process converges to a Rosenblatt distribution.

## Chapter 1

## Wiener Chaos

In this chapter, we introduce the Wiener chaos which are orthogonal subspaces in the decomposition of the space of square integrable random variables. This lays the foundation for the theory developed in later sections. The elements of the Wiener chaos are our primary object of study and we show that they coincide with Wiener-Itô integrals. We also derive some useful properties of Wiener-Itô integrals and their connection with Hermite polynomials.

The main references for this chapter are Nualart [Nua06], Nourdin and Peccati [NP12], and Janson [Jan97].

### 1.1 Isonormal Gaussian Processes

Let $\mathcal{H}$ be a real separable Hilbert space.
Definition 1.1.1. A stochastic process $W=(W(f))_{h \in \mathcal{H}}$ defined on the probability space $(\Omega, \mathcal{G}, \mathrm{P})$ is called an isonormal Gaussian process indexed by $\mathcal{H}$, if $W(f)$ are centered Gaussian random variables and $\mathrm{E}(W(f) W(g))=\langle f, g\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}$, for all $f, g \in \mathcal{H}$.

Isonormal Gaussian processes originated from the work of R.M. Dudley [Dud67] and they are a generalization of Gaussian measures and allow us to bring Hilbert space techniques into the theory. They will be useful in later sections, for example, in constructing the Wiener-Itô integrals and defining Malliavin operators.

Let $\mathcal{F}=\sigma(X)$ be the sigma field generated by $W$. We will denote the space of square integrable random variables measurable with respect to $\mathcal{F}$ by $L^{2}(\Omega):=L^{2}(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mathrm{P})$. An isonormal Gaussian process $W$ is a closed subspace of $L^{2}(\Omega)$. Since Gaussian processes are determined by their mean and covariance functions, the random variables in $W$ are characterized by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}(W(f)) & =0 \\
\operatorname{Var}(W(f)) & =\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}, \\
\operatorname{Cov}(W(f), W(g)) & =\langle f, g\rangle_{\mathcal{H}},
\end{aligned}
$$

for all $f, g \in \mathcal{H}$. Also, the linear map $f \mapsto W(f)$ is an isometry from $\mathcal{H}$ onto $W$.
The next proposition shows that given a real separable Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$, it is always possible to construct an isonormal Gaussian process indexed by $\mathcal{H}$.
Proposition 1.1.2. Let $\mathcal{H}$ be a real separable Hilbert space, then there exists an isonormal Gaussian process indexed by $\mathcal{H}$.

Proof. Let $\left(Z_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ be a sequence of independent and identically distributed standard Gaussian random variables on a probability space $(\Omega, \mathcal{G}, \mathrm{P})$ and let $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ be an orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{H}$. We will show that $W=(W(f))_{f \in \mathcal{H}}$ is an isonormal Gaussian process indexed by $\mathcal{H}$, where

$$
W(f):=\sum_{i=0}^{\infty}\left\langle f, e_{i}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} Z_{i} .
$$

Note that Parseval's identity says $\sum_{i=0}^{\infty}\left\langle f_{i}, e_{i}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}=\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}<\infty$. So for $n>m$, using orthogonality, we have

$$
\left\|\sum_{i=0}^{n}\left\langle f, e_{i}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} Z_{i}-\sum_{i=0}^{m}\left\langle f, e_{i}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} Z_{i}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}=\sum_{i=m+1}^{n}\left\langle f, e_{i}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \rightarrow 0
$$

as $n, m \rightarrow \infty$. Therefore, the partial sum sequence $\sum_{i=0}^{n}\left\langle f, e_{i}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} Z_{i}$ is Cauchy in $L^{2}(\Omega, \mathcal{G}, \mathrm{P})$ and $W(f)$ is convergent.

By construction, $W(f)$ is a centered Gaussian random variables for all $f \in \mathcal{H}$. Using orthogonality, the covariance is

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}(W(f) W(g)) & =\mathrm{E}\left(\sum_{i=0}^{\infty} \sum_{j=0}^{\infty}\left\langle f, e_{i}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\left\langle g, e_{i}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} Z_{i} Z_{j}\right) \\
& =\sum_{i=0}^{\infty} \sum_{j=0}^{\infty}\left\langle f, e_{i}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\left\langle g, e_{i}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} \\
& =\langle f, g\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}
\end{aligned}
$$

for all $f, g \in \mathcal{H}$, where the last equality is a basic property of orthonormal bases.
We now provide some examples of isonormal Gaussian processes.
Example 1.1.3. Consider the probability space $(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}), \nu)$, where $\nu$ is the standard Gaussian probability measure, defined for all $A \in \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R})$ by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\nu(A):=\int_{A} \frac{1}{\sqrt{2 \pi}} e^{-\frac{t^{2}}{2}} d t \tag{1.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $\mathcal{H}=\mathbb{R}$ and set $(W(f))(x)=f x$ for all $f \in \mathcal{H}$. Then $W=(W(f))_{f \in \mathcal{H}}$ is an isonormal Gaussian process with $W(f) \sim \mathcal{N}\left(0, f^{2}\right)$ and $\operatorname{Cov}(W(f), W(g))=f g$.
Example 1.1.4. Consider the isonormal Gaussian process $W$ indexed by $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}), \mu)$, where $\mu$ is the Lebesgue measure. For all $t \geq 0$, let $B_{t}:=W\left(1_{[0, t]}\right)$. Then we have

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\left(B_{t_{1}}-B_{s_{1}}\right)\left(B_{t_{2}}-B_{s_{2}}\right)\right)=\left\langle 1_{\left[s_{1}, t_{1}\right]}, 1_{\left[s_{2}, t_{2}\right]}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}=\mu\left(\left[s_{1}, t_{1}\right] \cap\left[s_{2}, t_{2}\right]\right)=0
$$

for all $0 \leq s_{1}<t_{1}<s_{2}<t_{2}$. Thus, $\left(B_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ has independent increments.
We also have

$$
\operatorname{Var}\left(B_{t}\right)=\left\|1_{[0, t]}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}=t
$$

This implies that $\left(B_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ has stationary increments as $B_{t}-B_{s} \sim N(0, t-s)$, for all $0 \leq s<t$. Furthermore, $\mathrm{E}\left(\left(B_{t}-B_{s}\right)^{4}\right)=3(t-s)^{2}$, so $\left(B_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ also satisfies the Kolmogorov continuity criterion, implying that there exists an almost surely continuous version of $B_{t}$. Finally, $B_{0}=0$ almost surely. So there is a version of $\left(B_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ that is Brownian motion.

### 1.2 Hermite Polynomials

In this section, we will introduce the Hermite polynomials, which will play a key role throughout the rest of this thesis.

Definition 1.2.1. Let $q \in \mathbb{N}$. The $q$ th Hermite polynomial is defined as

$$
H_{q}(x)=(-1)^{q} \exp \left(\frac{x^{2}}{2}\right) \frac{\partial^{q}}{\partial x^{q}} \exp \left(-\frac{x^{2}}{2}\right),
$$

for $x \in \mathbb{R}$. We set $H_{0}=1$.
The first few Hermite polynomials are

$$
\begin{aligned}
H_{1}(x) & =x, \\
H_{2}(x) & =x^{2}-1, \\
H_{3}(x) & =x^{3}-3 x .
\end{aligned}
$$

The following lemma represents Hermite polynomials as the coefficient of a generating function, which will be useful to prove further results about these polynomials.

Lemma 1.2.2. For all $x, t \in \mathbb{R}$, we have

$$
\exp \left(t x-\frac{t^{2}}{2}\right)=\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} \frac{t^{q}}{q!} H_{q}(x) .
$$

Proof. Since $\exp \left(-(x-t)^{2} / 2\right)$ is a symmetric function of $t$ and $x$,

$$
\frac{\partial^{q}}{\partial t^{q}} \exp \left(-\frac{(x-t)^{2}}{2}\right)=\frac{\partial^{q}}{\partial x^{q}} \exp \left(-\frac{(x-t)^{2}}{2}\right)
$$

for all $x, t \in \mathbb{R}$. Thus, the Taylor series expansion of $\exp \left((x-t)^{2} / 2\right)$ as a function of $t$ can be written as

$$
\begin{aligned}
\exp \left(-\frac{(x-t)^{2}}{2}\right) & =\left.\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} \frac{t^{q}}{q!} \frac{\partial^{q}}{\partial t^{q}} \exp \left(-\frac{(x-t)^{2}}{2}\right)\right|_{t=0} \\
& =\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} \frac{t^{q}}{q!}(-1)^{q} \frac{\partial^{q}}{\partial x^{q}} \exp \left(-\frac{x^{2}}{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Now multiplying both sides by $\exp \left(x^{2} / 2\right)$ and using the definition of the Hermite polynomial gives the desired result.

We now give some basic properties of Hermite polynomials.
Proposition 1.2.3. Let $p, q \in \mathbb{N}$ and $H_{q}$ be the $q$ th Hermite polynomial.
(i) The sequence $\left(H_{q} / \sqrt{q!}\right)_{q \in \mathbb{N}}$ is an orthonormal basis for $L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}), \nu)$, where $\nu$ is the standard Gaussian measure defined in (1.1.1).
(ii) All functions $f \in L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}), \nu)$ have an orthogonal expansion given by

$$
f=\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} a_{q} H_{q},
$$

where

$$
a_{q}=\int_{-\infty}^{\infty} f(x) H_{q}(x) d \nu(x) .
$$

(iii) For all $q \geq 1$, we have $H_{q}^{\prime}(x)=q H_{q-1}(x)$.
(iv) For all $q \geq 1$, we have $H_{q+1}(x)=x H_{q}(x)-q H_{q-1}(x)$.
(v) Let $X, Y \sim \mathcal{N}(0,1)$ with covariance $\mathrm{E}(X Y)=\rho$, then

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(H_{p}(X) H_{q}(Y)\right)= \begin{cases}0 & \text { if } p \neq q \\ p!\rho^{p} & \text { if } p=q .\end{cases}
$$

Proof. (i) Using Lemma 1.2.2, we have

$$
\exp \left((s+t) x-\frac{s^{2}+t^{2}}{2}\right)=\sum_{p, q=0}^{\infty} \frac{s^{p} t^{q}}{p!q!} H_{p}(x) H_{q}(x)
$$

Now integrating both sides with respect to $\nu$ gives

$$
e^{s t}=\sum_{p, q=0}^{\infty} \frac{s^{p} t^{q}}{p!q!} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} H_{p}(x) H_{q}(x) d \nu(x) .
$$

By comparing the coefficients of st on both sides, we have $\left\langle H_{p}, H_{q}\right\rangle_{L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}), \nu)}=0$ when $p \neq q$, otherwise $\left\langle H_{p}, H_{q}\right\rangle_{L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}), \nu)}=p!^{2}$. This proves that $\left(H_{q} / \sqrt{q!}\right)_{q \in \mathbb{N}}$ is an orthonormal set.

It remains to show that the span $\left(H_{q} / \sqrt{q!}\right)_{q \in \mathbb{N}}$ is dense in $L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}), \nu)$. Since $H_{q}$ is a polynomial of degree $q$, the $\operatorname{span}\left\{H_{0}, \ldots, H_{q}\right\}=\operatorname{span}\left\{1, x, \ldots, x^{q}\right\}$, so this reduces to showing that the span of $\left(x^{q}\right)_{q \in \mathbb{N}}$ is dense in $L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}), \nu)$, which is true (see Proposition 1.1.5 in [NP12]). Therefore, $\left(H_{q} / \sqrt{q!}\right)_{q \in \mathbb{N}}$ is an orthonormal basis for $L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}), \nu)$.
(ii) This is an immediate corollary of (i).
(iii) Using Lemma 1.2.2 and differentiating with respect to $x$, we have

$$
\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} \frac{t^{q}}{q!} H_{q}^{\prime}(x)=t \exp \left(t x-\frac{t^{2}}{2}\right)=\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} \frac{t^{q}}{(q-1)!} H_{q-1}(x)
$$

The result follows by applying the derivative $\partial^{q} / \partial t^{q}$ at $t=0$ to both sides.
(iv) Using Lemma 1.2.2 and differentiating with respect to $t$, we have

$$
\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} \frac{t^{q}}{q!} H_{q+1}(x)=(x-t) \exp \left(t x-\frac{t^{2}}{2}\right)=\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} \frac{t^{q}}{q!} x H_{q}(x)-\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} \frac{t^{q}}{(q-1)!} H_{q-1}(x)
$$

The result follows by applying the derivative $\partial^{q} / \partial t^{q}$ at $t=0$ to both sides.
(v) The moment generating function for $(X, Y)$ is $\mathrm{E}\left(e^{s X+t Y}\right)=e^{\left(s^{2}+2 \rho s t+t^{2}\right) / 2}$. Using this fact we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\exp \left(s X-\frac{s^{2}}{2}\right) \exp \left(t Y-\frac{t^{2}}{2}\right)\right) & =\exp \left(-\frac{s^{2}+t^{2}}{2}\right) \mathrm{E}\left(e^{s X+t Y}\right) \\
& =e^{\rho s t} \\
& =\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} \frac{s^{q} t^{q}}{q!} \rho^{q} . \tag{1.2.1}
\end{align*}
$$

On the other hand, using Lemma 1.2.2

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\exp \left(s X-\frac{s^{2}}{2}\right) \exp \left(t Y-\frac{t^{2}}{2}\right)\right)=\sum_{p=0}^{\infty} \sum_{q=0}^{\infty} \frac{s^{p} t^{q}}{p!q!} \mathrm{E}\left(H_{p}(X) H_{q}(Y)\right) . \tag{1.2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now applying the derivative $\partial^{p+q} /\left(\partial s^{p} \partial t^{q}\right)$ at $s=t=0$ to (1.2.1) and (1.2.2) gives the desired result.

We will also state the following obvious fact because it will be used a few times in the following sections.

Lemma 1.2.4. For all $q \in \mathbb{N}$, there exists constants $c_{r} \in \mathbb{R}, r=0, \ldots, q$ such that

$$
x^{q}=\sum_{r=0}^{q} c_{r} H_{r}(x) .
$$

Proof. Starting with the $q$ th Hermite polynomial, $H_{q}$, we can subtract $c_{q-1} H_{q-1}$, for some $c_{q-1} \in \mathbb{R}$ to cancel the $x^{q-1}$ term, and so on.

### 1.3 Wiener Chaos Decomposition

We refer the reader to Appendix B for properties of direct sums and tensor products of Hilbert spaces, which will be used throughout this section.

We saw in the previous section that Hermite polynomials can be used to construct an orthonormal basis for $L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}), \nu)$ and that every $f \in L^{2}(\mathbb{R}, \mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}), \nu)$ has an orthogonal expansion in Hermite polynomials. Our aim in introducing the Wiener chaos is to generalize and extend this idea to the space of square integrable random variables $L^{2}(\Omega)$.

Recall that $\mathcal{H}$ is a real separable Hilbert space and $W=(W(f))_{f \in \mathcal{H}}$ is an isonormal Gaussian process indexed by $\mathcal{H}$.

Definition 1.3.1. Let $q \in \mathbb{N}$. The $q$ th Wiener chaos of $W$, denoted by $\mathcal{H}_{q}$, is the closed subspace of $L^{2}(\Omega)$ spanned by $\left\{H_{q}(W(f)) \mid f \in \mathcal{H},\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}=1\right\}$. We set $\mathcal{H}_{0}=\mathbb{R}$.

The elements of the Wiener chaos and their properties will be the main object of study. The concept of the Wiener chaos was originally introduced using polynomial chaos by Wiener [Wie38] to study statistical mechanics, who also provided the first proof of the Wiener chaos decomposition in the below theorem. A modern proof of this result can be found in Nourdin [NP12]. The proceeding theorem expresses $L^{2}(\Omega)$ as an orthogonal direct sum of Hilbert spaces, the definition of this concept can be found in Section B.3.

Theorem 1.3.2 (Wiener Chaos Decomposition). The space $L^{2}(\Omega)$ has the orthogonal direct sum decomposition

$$
L^{2}(\Omega)=\bigoplus_{q=0}^{\infty} \mathcal{H}_{q}
$$

Proof. By Proposition 1.2.3 (v), $\mathcal{H}_{p}$ is orthogonal to $\mathcal{H}_{q}$ for all $p \neq q$. Now recalling Definition B.3.1, it remains to show that the span of $\left\{H_{q}(W(f)) \mid q \in \mathbb{N}, f \in \mathcal{H},\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}=1\right\}$ is dense in $L^{2}(\Omega)$.

Suppose that $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ such that $\mathrm{E}\left(F H_{q}(W(f))\right)=0$ for all $q \in \mathbb{N}, f \in \mathcal{H}$ with $\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}=1$, then by Proposition B.2.2, it suffices to prove that $F=0$ almost surely.

We can write $x^{q}$ as a linear combination of Hermite polynomials, so $\mathrm{E}\left(F W(f)^{q}\right)=0$ for all $q \in \mathbb{N}, f \in \mathcal{H}$ with $\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}=1$, which implies that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(F e^{i W(f)}\right)=0 \tag{1.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $f \in \mathcal{H}$. Now fix $n \geq 1$, let $e_{1}, \ldots, e_{n}$ be elements from an orthonormal basis of $\mathcal{H}$, and let $\mathcal{F}_{n}$ be the $\sigma$-field generated by $W\left(e_{j}\right)$ for $j \leq n$. Using the law of iterated expectation, followed by the linearity of $f \mapsto W(f)$ and (1.3.1), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\mathrm{E}\left(F \mid \mathcal{F}_{n}\right) \exp \left(i \sum_{j=1}^{n} t_{j} W\left(e_{j}\right)\right)\right)=\mathrm{E}\left(F \exp \left(i \sum_{j=1}^{n} t_{j} W\left(e_{j}\right)\right)\right)=0 \tag{1.3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $t_{1}, \ldots, t_{n} \in \mathbb{R}$. There exists a measurable function $\phi: \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ such that $\mathrm{E}\left(F \mid \mathcal{F}_{n}\right)=\phi\left(W\left(e_{1}\right), \ldots, W\left(e_{n}\right)\right)$ because $\mathrm{E}\left(F \mid \mathcal{F}_{n}\right)$ is measurable with respect to $\mathcal{F}_{n}$. Let

$$
\psi\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right):=\phi\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \exp \left(-\frac{1}{2} \sum_{j=1}^{n} x_{j}^{2}\right) .
$$

The Fourier transform of $\psi$ is

$$
\begin{aligned}
\hat{\psi}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{n}\right) & =\frac{1}{(2 \pi)^{n / 2}} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \phi\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \exp \left(-\frac{1}{2} \sum_{j=1}^{n} x_{j}^{2}\right) \exp \left(i \sum_{j=1}^{n} t_{j} x_{j}\right) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \\
& =0
\end{aligned}
$$

where the last equality follows from (1.3.2) and noting that the integration in (1.3.2) is respect to a standard multivariate Gaussian measure. Since the $\hat{\psi}=0$, we have that $\phi=0$ and $\mathrm{E}\left(F \mid \mathcal{F}_{n}\right)=0$ almost surely for all $n \geq 1$, which implies that $\mathrm{E}(F \mid \mathcal{F})=0$, where $\mathcal{F}$ is generated by the $\sigma$-fields $\mathcal{F}_{n}, n \geq 1$. Since $F$ is $\mathcal{F}$-measurable, we conclude that $F=\mathrm{E}(F \mid \mathcal{F})=0$ almost surely.

Due to Proposition B.3.2, the Wiener chaos decomposition implies that all $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ has an orthogonal expansion in the form

$$
F=\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} F_{q},
$$

where $F_{q} \in \mathcal{H}_{q}$ so that $F_{p}$ is orthogonal to $F_{q}$ for all $p \neq a$. Also, $F_{0}=\mathrm{E}(F)$.

### 1.4 The Wiener-Itô Integral

In 1951 Itô [Itô51] introduced what are now known as Wiener-Itô integrals. While the Wiener chaos was introduce earlier and was not defined in terms of these integrals, it turns out that the elements of the Wiener chaos are Wiener-Itô integrals. In this section, we develop the theory of these integrals in a similar fashion to Lebesgue integration, starting on a set of elementary functions and then extending the definition using denseness, we also derive some elementary properties that will be extended in Section 1.5.

Throughout this section we will work exclusively in the Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, where $(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$ is a measure space and $\mu$ is a $\sigma$-finite and nonatomic measure.

Let $W$ be an isonormal Gaussian process indexed by $\mathcal{H}$. For all $A \in \mathcal{B}$, define $W(A):=W\left(1_{A}\right)$, then $W(A) \sim \mathcal{N}(0, \mu(A))$ because $\operatorname{Var}(W(A))=\left\|1_{A}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}=\mu(A)$. The process $G=\{W(A) \mid A \in \mathcal{B}, \mu(A)<\infty\}$ is called Gaussian white noise or a Gaussian random measure.

Recall from Proposition B.4.10 that the $q$ th tensor power of $\mathcal{H}$, denoted by $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$, is isomorphic to $L^{2}\left(T^{q}, \mathcal{B}^{q}, \mu^{q}\right)$. We will define the Wiener-Itô integral with respect to Gaussian white noise, $G$, for functions $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ as a linear operator

$$
I_{q}: \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q} \rightarrow L^{2}(\Omega)
$$

which will sometimes be denoted by

$$
I_{q}(f)=\int_{T^{q}} f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right) d W\left(t_{1}\right) \ldots d W\left(t_{q}\right) .
$$

Note that this notation is not interpreted as the the Itô integral of $f$. Indeed, such an Itô integral is not defined since the iterated integral forms a nonadapted stochastic process. The key to avoiding this problem is to use off-diagonal simple functions as the elementary functions in the definition of the Wiener-Itô integral.

Definition 1.4.1. A simple function on $T^{q}$ of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right)=\sum_{i_{1}, \ldots, i_{q}=1}^{n} a_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}} 1_{A_{i_{1}} \times \cdots \times A_{i_{q}}}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right) \tag{1.4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

is called an off-diagonal simple function if $A_{1} \ldots A_{n} \in\{A \in \mathcal{B} \mid \mu(A)<\infty\}$ are disjoint and $a_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}}=0$ when $i_{r}=i_{s}$ for some $r \neq s$.

Off-diagonal simple functions are just simple functions that vanish on $D:=\left\{\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right) \in\right.$ $T^{q} \mid t_{i}=t_{j}$ for some $\left.i=j\right\}$, set of diagonals of $T^{q}$. Note that as with any simple function, it is always possible to choose $A_{1}, \ldots, A_{n}$ in a way that partitions $T$. We will assume that all off-diagonal simple functions are in this form.

For all off-diagonal simple functions, $f$, given by (1.4.1), define the Wiener-Itô integral of $f$ as

$$
I_{q}(f):=\sum_{i_{1}, \ldots, i_{q}=1}^{n} a_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}} W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right) .
$$

This integral is well-defined and satisfies some basic properties given below. Here, $\tilde{f}$ is the symmetrization of $f$, defined in (B.4.1). The symmetrization transforms a function to a symmetric function, that is a function that is invariant under permutations of its arguments.

Proposition 1.4.2. Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. For all $p, q \geq 1$, if $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes p}$ and $g \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ are off-diagonal simple functions, then:
(i) The operator $I_{p}$ is linear.
(ii) $I_{p}(f)=I_{q}(\tilde{f})$.
(iii) $\mathrm{E}\left(I_{p}(f)\right)=0$.
(iv) $\mathrm{E}\left(I_{p}(f) I_{q}(g)\right)= \begin{cases}0 & \text { if } p \neq q \\ q!\langle\tilde{f}, \widetilde{g}\rangle_{\mathcal{H} \otimes q} & \text { if } p=q .\end{cases}$

Proof. To show (i), note that for all off-diagonal simple functions, $f, g$, defined on the partitions of $T,\left\{A_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{n}$ and $\left\{B_{i}\right\}_{j=1}^{m}$, respectively, we can write both $f, g$ as off-diagonal simple functions on the partition fo $T$ formed by the set $A_{i} \cap B_{j}$. Then, (i) follows from the linearity of $f \mapsto W(f)$.

Next, we prove (ii). If $f=1_{A_{i_{1}} \times \cdots \times A_{i_{q}}}$, then its symmetrization is given by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\tilde{f} & =\frac{1}{q!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{q}} 1_{A_{i_{1}} \times \cdots \times A_{i_{q}}}\left(t_{i_{\sigma(1)}}, \ldots, t_{i_{\sigma(q)}}\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{q!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{q}} 1_{A_{i_{\sigma(1)}} \times \cdots \times A_{i_{\sigma(q)}}}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then

$$
I_{q}(\widetilde{f})=\frac{1}{q!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{q}} W\left(A_{i_{\sigma(1)}}\right) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{\sigma(q)}}\right)
$$

where each of the $q$ ! summands are equal to $W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right)$, so

$$
I_{q}(\tilde{f})=W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right)=I_{q}(f)
$$

As every off-diagonal simple function can be written as a linear combination of the indicator functions $f$, then (ii) follows from (i).

Using the facts that $W$ is an isonormal Gaussian process and $\left\{A_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{n}$ is a partition of $T$, we have $\mathrm{E}\left(W\left(A_{i_{r}}\right) W\left(A_{i_{s}}\right)\right)=\mu\left(A_{i_{r}} \cap A_{i_{s}}\right)=0$, for all $r \neq s$. Thus, $W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right), \ldots, W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right)$ are mutually independent and

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right)\right)=\mathrm{E}\left(W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right)\right) \ldots \mathrm{E}\left(W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right)\right)=0
$$

So for any off-diagonal simple function, $f$, we have $\mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}(f)\right)=0$, which proves (iii).
Finally, we prove (iv). First, we will deal with the $p=q$ case. Let $f, g \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ be off-diagonal simple functions of the form given by (1.4.1). As in the proof of (i), we can assume without loss of generality that $f, g$ are both defined on the partition $\left\{A_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{n}$. Furthermore, we can assume that $f, g$ are symmetric functions due to (ii), so that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right)=\sum_{i_{1}, \ldots, i_{q}=1}^{n} a_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}} 1_{A_{i_{1}} \times \cdots \times A_{i_{q}}}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right), \\
& g\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right)=\sum_{i_{1}, \ldots, i_{q}=1}^{n} b_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}} 1_{A_{i_{1}} \times \cdots \times A_{i_{q}}}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where $a_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}}=a_{i_{\sigma(1)} \ldots i_{\sigma(q)}}$ and $b_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}}=b_{i_{\sigma(1)} \ldots i_{\sigma(q)}}$ for all permutations $\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{q}$. Then,

$$
\begin{equation*}
I_{q}(f)=I_{q}(\widetilde{f})=q!\sum_{1 \leq i_{1}<\cdots<i_{q} \leq n} a_{i_{1} \ldots i_{p}} W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right), \tag{1.4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

and a similar result holds for $g$. By independence shown in the proof of (iii), we have that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\left(W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right)\right)^{2}\right) & =\mathrm{E}\left(W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right)^{2}\right) \ldots \mathrm{E}\left(W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right)^{2}\right) \\
& =\mu\left(A_{1}\right) \ldots \mu\left(A_{n}\right) \tag{1.4.3}
\end{align*}
$$

Now using Equation 1.4.2 and 1.4.3, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}(f) I_{q}(g)\right)= & \mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}(\widetilde{f}) I_{q}(\widetilde{g})\right) \\
= & \mathrm{E}\left(\left(q!\sum_{1 \leq i_{1}<\cdots<i_{q} \leq n} a_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}} W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right)\right)\right. \\
& \left.\left(q!\sum_{1 \leq i_{1}<\cdots<i_{q} \leq n} b_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}} W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right)\right)\right) \\
= & p^{2} \sum_{1 \leq i_{1}<\cdots<i_{q} \leq n} a_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}} b_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}} \mu\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots \mu\left(A_{i_{q}}\right) \\
= & p!\langle\widetilde{f}, \widetilde{g}\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

In the case where $p \neq q$, for all $1 \leq i_{1}<\cdots<i_{p} \leq n$ and $1 \leq i_{j}<\cdots<$ $j_{q} \leq n$, the fact that the sets $\left\{A_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{n}$ are disjoint implies that when we get the term $\mathrm{E}\left(W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{p}}\right) W\left(A_{j_{1}}\right) W\left(A_{j_{q}}\right)\right)$, in the above calculation we can factor out at least one term $\mathrm{E}\left(W\left(A_{r}\right)\right)=0$. Hence, $I_{p}(f) I_{q}(g)=0$.

As a result of Proposition 1.4.2 (iii), we can always assume without loss of generality that $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ is a symmetric function, so that $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$, the $q$ th symmetric tensor power of $\mathcal{H}$ (see Definition B.4.6). By Proposition B.4.10, $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ is isomorphic to $L_{s}^{2}\left(T^{q}, B^{q}, \mu^{q}\right)$, the subspace of symmetric functions in $L^{2}\left(T^{q}, B^{q}, \mu^{q}\right)$.

To extend this Wiener-Itô integral to all $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$, we show that the set of off-diagonal simple functions are dense using the fact the $\mu$ is a nonatomic measure. The following lemma is from Kuo [Kuo06].

Lemma 1.4.3. Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. Let $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$, then there exists a sequence of off-diagonal simple functions $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1}$ such that $\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}} \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$.

Proof. Let $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ and $D_{\delta}:=\left\{t \in T^{q} \mid\|t-d\|<\delta\right.$ for all $\left.d \in D\right\}$, where $D$ is the diagonal of $T^{m}$. Since $\mu$ is a nonatomic measure, for all $\epsilon>0$, there exists a $\delta>0$ such that

$$
\int_{D_{\delta}} f^{2} d \mu^{q}<\frac{\epsilon}{2} .
$$

On $D_{\delta}^{c}=T^{m} \backslash D_{\delta}$, there also exist simple functions $f_{\epsilon}$, such that

$$
\int_{D_{\delta}^{c}}\left(f-f_{\epsilon}\right)^{2} d \mu^{q}<\frac{\epsilon}{2} .
$$

Now $\delta$ and $f_{\epsilon}$ can be chosen such that $f_{\epsilon}$ vanished on $D_{\delta}$, so that it is an off-diagonal simple function, and so that the above two equations imply

$$
\int_{T^{q}}\left\|f-f_{\epsilon}\right\|^{2}, d \mu<\epsilon .
$$

Taking a sequence of $\epsilon$ approaching 0 gives the required approximating sequence $f_{k}=$ $f_{\epsilon}$.

Let $g \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ be an off-diagonal simple function. Using the orthogonality property in Proposition 1.4.2 (iv) and the triangle inequality

$$
\left\|I_{q}(g)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}=q!\|g\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2} \leq q!\|g\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2} .
$$

Now let $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$. By Lemma 1.4.3, there exists a sequence of off-diagonal simple functions $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n \geq 0}$ that converges to $f$ in $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$. Using linearity and the above inequality, $\| I_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)-$ $I_{q}\left(f_{m}\right)\|\leq q!\| f_{n}-f_{m} \| \rightarrow 0$ as $n, m \rightarrow \infty$. So $\left(I_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)\right)_{n \geq 1}$ is a Cauchy sequence in $L^{2}(\Omega)$. Since this space is complete, the limit of the sequence exists.

Definition 1.4.4. Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. For all $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$, we define the Wiener-Itô integral of order $q$ by

$$
I_{q}(f):=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} I_{q}\left(f_{n}\right),
$$

where $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1}$ is a sequence of off-diagonal simple functions such that $\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}} \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$.

Using the denseness of the off-diagonal simple functions, the properties of Wiener Itô integrals listed in Proposition 1.4.2 can be extended to any $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$.

Proposition 1.4.5. Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. The conclusions of Proposition 1.4.2 hold for all $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes p}$ and $g \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$.

Next, we will show a product formula for Wiener-Itô integrals. In the theorems below, $f \otimes_{r} g$ is the $r$ th contraction of $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes p}$ and $g \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(f \otimes_{r} g\right)\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{p+q-2 r}\right)= & \int_{T^{r}}
\end{aligned} f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{p-r}, s_{1}, \ldots, s_{r}\right) .
$$

See Appendix B. 5 for more details. The following lemma will be used to derive the product formula and the proofs are based on [Nua06].

Lemma 1.4.6. Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. If $q \geq 1$ and $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$, then

$$
I_{p}(f) I_{1}(g)=I_{p+1}(f \otimes g)+p I_{p-1}\left(f \otimes_{1} g\right) .
$$

Proof. See [Nua06].
Theorem 1.4.7 (Product formula). Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. If $p, q \geq 1$, $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot p}$ and $g \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$, then

$$
I_{p}(f) I_{q}(g)=\sum_{r=0}^{p \wedge q} r!\binom{p}{r}\binom{q}{r} I_{p+q-2 r}\left(f \otimes_{r} g\right) .
$$

Proof. See [Nua06].
There are several alternative proofs of the product formula, all of which are quite involved. For example, see Proposition 6.4.1 in [PT11] which uses combinatorial properties of Wiener-Itô integrals or Theorem 2.7.10 in [NP12] which uses Malliavin calculus.

The product formula will often be used to compute the square of Wiener-Itô integrals in later chapters.
Corollary 1.4.8. Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. If $q \geq 1$ and $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$, then

$$
I_{q}(f)^{2}=q!\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2}+\sum_{r=0}^{q-1} r!\binom{p}{r}^{2} I_{2 q-2 r}\left(f \otimes_{r} f\right)
$$

Proof. Since $I_{0}$ is the identity map for constants, $I_{0}\left(f \otimes_{r} f\right)=I_{0}\left(q!\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}_{\otimes q}}^{2}\right)=q!\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2}$. Then the result follows from Theorem 1.4.7.

We end this section with a fundamental result that relates Wiener-Itô integrals to Hermite polynomials and shows that these integrals are an isomorphism from the $q$ th symmetric tensor power of $\mathcal{H}$ onto the $q$ th Wiener chaos. From Appendix B.4, recall that the inner product on $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ is $q!\langle\cdot, \cdot\rangle_{\mathcal{H} \otimes q}$ and the $q$ th tensor power in our setting is given by $f^{\otimes q}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right)=f\left(t_{1}\right) \ldots f\left(t_{q}\right)$ (see Proposition B.4.10).
Theorem 1.4.9. Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. Let $W$ be an isonormal Gaussian process indexed by $\mathcal{H}$, then for all $q \geq 1$ and $f \in \mathcal{H}$ with $\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}=1$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
H_{q}(W(f))=I_{q}\left(f^{\otimes q}\right), \tag{1.4.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $f^{\otimes q}$ is the qth tensor power of $f$. Moreover, $I_{q}: \mathcal{H}^{\odot p} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}_{q}$ is an isomorphism.
Proof. Observe that for all $q \geq 1$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(f^{\otimes q} \otimes_{1} f\right)\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q-1}\right)=\int_{T^{2}} f\left(t_{1}\right) \ldots f\left(t_{q-1}\right) f(s)^{2} d \mu(s)=f^{\otimes q-1}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q-1}\right) \tag{1.4.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $f \in \mathcal{H}$ such that $\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}$.
We will prove (1.4.4) by induction. In the case when $q=1, W(f)=I_{1}(f)$. Assume that (1.4.4) holds for $q$. Using Lemma 1.4.6, followed by (1.4.5) and the induction hypothesis, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
I_{q+1}\left(f^{\otimes q+1}\right) & =I_{q}\left(f^{\otimes q}\right) I_{1}(f)-q I_{q-1}\left(f^{\otimes q} \otimes_{1} f\right) \\
& =H_{q}(W(f)) W(f)-q H_{q-1}(W(f)) \\
& =H_{q+1}(W(f)),
\end{aligned}
$$

where we used Proposition 1.2.3 (iv) in the last equality. This completes the proof of (1.4.4).

To prove the second statement, it suffices to show that $I_{q}$ is an isometry and onto. Proposition 1.4.2 (iv) and Proposition 1.4.5 gives us the isometry property E $\left(I_{p}(f) I_{q}(g)\right)=$ $\langle f, g\rangle_{\mathcal{H} \odot q}$, for all $f, g \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$. It also implies that $I_{q}(g)$ is orthogonal to $I_{p}\left(f^{\otimes p}\right)=$ $H_{p}(W(f))$, for all $p \neq q, f \in \mathcal{H}$ with $\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}=1$ and $g \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$. Since $\left\{H_{p}(W(f)) \mid f \in \mathcal{H},\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}=1\right\}$ generates $\mathcal{H}_{p}, I_{q}\left(\mathcal{H}^{\odot p}\right)$ is orthogonal to $\mathcal{H}_{p}$ for all $p \neq q$. Therefore, by Theorem 1.3.2, $I_{q}\left(\mathcal{H}^{\odot p}\right) \subseteq \mathcal{H}_{q}$.

Conversely, let $F \in \mathcal{H}_{q}$. Then $F$ is the $L^{2}$ limit of linear combinations of functions of the form $H_{q}(W(f))=I_{q}\left(f^{\otimes q}\right)$, where $f \in \mathcal{H}$ with $\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}=1$. However, by the isometry property, $\mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}(f)^{2}\right)=\|f\|_{\mathcal{H} \odot q}^{2}$, so that $I_{q}\left(\mathcal{H}^{\odot p}\right)$ is closed under taking linear combination and limits and $F \in I_{q}\left(\mathcal{H}^{\odot p}\right)$. Thus, $\mathcal{H}_{q} \subseteq I_{q}\left(\mathcal{H}^{\odot p}\right)$.

### 1.5 Relation Between Wiener-Itô Integrals and the Wiener Chaos

Let $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ be an orthonormal basis for the underlying Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$. We will now find a orthonormal basis for the $q$ th Wiener chaos.

Definition 1.5.1. An infinite sequence $a=\left(a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots\right)$, where $a_{i} \in \mathbb{N}$ and only a finite number of elements are nonzero, is called a multi-index. We use the notation $|a|:=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} a_{i}$ and $a!:=\prod_{i=1}^{\infty} a_{i}!$. The set of all multi-indexes, $a$, such that $|a|=q$ will be denoted by $\mathcal{A}_{q}$, and the set of all multi-indexes will be denoted by $\mathcal{A}$.

Define the random variable

$$
\begin{equation*}
E_{a}:=\frac{1}{\sqrt{a!}} \prod_{i=1}^{\infty} H_{a_{i}}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right) \tag{1.5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $a$ is a multi-index. Note that this is actually a finite product as only finitely many terms are different from 1. Moreover, this definition does not depend on the choice of orthonormal basis in the sense that $\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right)_{i \geq 1}$ will always be a sequence of independent and identically distributed standard Gaussian random variables.

The following proof that $\left(E_{a}\right)_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}}$ is a orthonormal basis of the $q$ th Wiener chaos is partly inspired by related proofs in [Nua09, Maj81].

Lemma 1.5.2. Let $\mathcal{P}_{q}$ be the closure in $L^{2}(\Omega)$ of the set
$\left\{p\left(W\left(e_{1}\right), \ldots, W\left(e_{n}\right)\right) \mid p\right.$ is a polynomial, $\operatorname{deg} p \leq q,\left(e_{i}\right)_{i=1}^{n} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ orthonormal set $\}$.
Then,

$$
\mathcal{P}_{q}=\bigoplus_{i=0}^{q} \mathcal{H}_{i} .
$$

Consequently, $E_{a} \in \mathcal{H}_{q}$ when $|a|=q$.
Proof. Choose $f \in \mathcal{H}$ with $\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}=1$, and let $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ be an orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{H}$ with $e_{1}=f$. Let $a, b$ be multi-indices with $|a|=q$ and $|b| \leq r$, where $r<q$, and define

$$
\begin{equation*}
F_{b}:=\prod_{i=1}^{\infty} W\left(e_{i}\right)^{b_{i}} \tag{1.5.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $E_{a}$ and $F_{b}$ are products of finitely many terms, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(E_{a} F_{b}\right)=\frac{1}{\sqrt{a!}} \prod_{i=1}^{\infty} \mathrm{E}\left(H_{a_{i}}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right) W\left(e_{i}\right)^{b_{i}}\right) \tag{1.5.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now note that there exists at least one $i \geq 1$ such that $b_{i}<a_{i}$, and by Lemma 1.2.4, we can write $W\left(e_{i}\right)^{b_{i}}$ as a linear combination of Hermite polynomials with degree less than or equal to $b_{i}$ and strictly less than $a_{i}$. Therefore, using Proposition 1.2.3 (v) in (1.5.4) gives

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(E_{a} F_{b}\right)=0 \tag{1.5.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

We will now prove the first statement. It is obvious that $\bigoplus_{i=1}^{r} \mathcal{H}_{i} \subseteq \mathcal{P}_{r}$. In the particular case where $a$ is such that $a_{1}=q$ and $a_{i}=0$ for all $i \neq 1$, (1.5.4) implies that for all $q>r, F_{b}$ is orthogonal to $H_{q}(W(h))$, so it is also orthogonal to $\mathcal{H}_{q}$. By definition, the span of $\left\{F_{b}| | b \mid=r\right\}$ is dense in $\mathcal{P}_{r}$, so if $p \in \mathcal{P}_{r}$, then $p$ is orthogonal to $H_{q}(W(h))$ for all $q>r$, thus $\mathcal{P}_{r} \subseteq \bigoplus_{i=1}^{r} \mathcal{H}_{i}$.

We now prove the second statement. In the particular case where $r=q-1$ and $a$ is a multi-index with $|a|=q,(1.5 .4)$ implies that $E_{a}$ is orthogonal to $F_{b}$. Using density again, we have that $E_{a}$ is orthogonal to $\mathcal{P}_{q-1}$. But clearly, $E_{a} \in \mathcal{P}_{q}$. Then using (1.5.2), we have $E_{a} \in \mathcal{P}_{q} \backslash \mathcal{P}_{q-1}=\mathcal{H}_{q}$.

Theorem 1.5.3. The sequence $\left(E_{a}\right)_{a \in \mathcal{A}}$ is an orthonormal basis of $L^{2}(\Omega)$. For all $q \in \mathbb{N}$, $\left(E_{a}\right)_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}}$ is an orthonormal basis of $\mathcal{H}_{q}$.

Proof. Let $a, b$ be multi-indices. Using Proposition 1.2.3 (v), we have

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(E_{a} E_{b}\right)=\prod_{i=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{\sqrt{a!b!}} \mathrm{E}\left(H_{a_{i}}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right) H_{b_{i}}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right)\right)= \begin{cases}0 & \text { if } a \neq b \\ 1 & \text { if } a=b\end{cases}
$$

This proves that the elements of $\left(E_{a}\right)_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}}$ are orthonormal. Now we need to show that the span of $\left(E_{a}\right)_{a \in \mathcal{A}}$ is dense in $L^{2}(\Omega)$. Again, by Proposition B.2.2, it suffices to show that if $\mathrm{E}\left(F E_{a}\right)=0$ for all $a \in \mathcal{A}$, then $F=0$ almost surely.

By taking $a$ as the multi-index where $a_{i}=q$ and 0 elsewhere, the assumption implies that $\mathrm{E}\left(F H_{q}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right)\right)=0$ for all $q \in \mathbb{N}$ and $i \geq 1$. From this point, we can argue similarly as the proof of Theorem 1.3.2 to show that $F=0$. This completes the proof of the first statement.

Next, to show that $\left(E_{a}\right)_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}}$ is an orthonormal basis of $\mathcal{H}_{q}$, it only remains to show that $\left(E_{a}\right)_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}}$ is total. Fix $q \in \mathbb{N}$. Since $\left(E_{a}\right)_{a \in \mathcal{A}}$ is an orthonormal basis for $L^{2}(\Omega)$, we have in particular that all $F \in \mathcal{H}_{q}$ can be written as

$$
F=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left(F E_{a}\right) E_{a}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A} \backslash \mathcal{A}_{q}} \mathrm{E}\left(F E_{a}\right) E_{a}+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}} \mathrm{E}\left(F E_{a}\right) E_{a} .
$$

By Lemma 1.5.2 and the orthogonality of the Wiener chaos, applying the projection onto $J_{q}$ to the above equation yields

$$
F=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}} \mathrm{E}\left(F E_{a}\right) E_{a} .
$$

Therefore, Proposition B.2.2 says that $\left(E_{a}\right)_{a \in \mathcal{A}}$ is total in $\mathcal{H}_{q}$.
We are now in a position to show that the elements of the Wiener chaos are Wiener-Itô integrals. We will use the notation and concepts summarized in Appendix B.4.

Let $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ be the $q$ th symmetric tensor product of $\mathcal{H}$ and $a$ be a multi-index with $|a|=q$. Define the linear operator

$$
\widetilde{I}_{q}: \mathcal{H}^{\odot q} \rightarrow L^{2}(\Omega)
$$

by the map

$$
\widetilde{I}_{q}\left(\frac{1}{\sqrt{a!}} \operatorname{sym}\left(e^{\otimes a}\right)\right)=\frac{1}{\sqrt{a!}} \prod_{i=1}^{\infty} H_{a_{i}}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right) .
$$

By Proposition B.4.7 and Theorem 1.5.3, $\widetilde{I}_{q}$ actually maps the orthonormal basis of $\mathcal{H}{ }^{\odot q}$ onto the orthonormal basis of the $q$ th Wiener chaos, $\mathcal{H}_{q}$. Therefore, $I_{q}$ has a continuous linear extension that is a bounded operator and which is also a Hilbert space isomorphism from $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ onto $\mathcal{H}_{q}$. This extension will continue to be denoted as $\widetilde{I}_{q}$ and is known as a Wiener-Itô integral or a multiple stochastic integral.

The Wiener-Itô integral introduced in Section 1.4 is a special case of $\widetilde{I}_{q}$. Note however, that $\widetilde{I}_{q}$ is a generalization of $I_{q}$ as it allows us to define the Wiener-Itô integral for any real separable Hilbert space not necessarily an $L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. So after the proposition below, we will denote them both as $I_{q}$ and the underlying Hilbert space will be assumed to be any real separable Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$, unless otherwise stated.

Proposition 1.5.4. Suppose that $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, where $(T, B, \mu)$ is a measure space and $\mu$ is a $\sigma$-finite and nonatomic measure with orthonormal basis $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$. Then for all $q \in \mathbb{N}$, the Wiener Itô integral, $I_{q}$ from Definition 1.4.4 coincides with $\widetilde{I}_{q}$.

Proof. Firstly, we will compute the $r$ th contraction of $e_{i}^{\otimes a_{i}}$ and $e_{j}^{\otimes a_{j}}$. For all $i \neq j$ and $r=1, \ldots, a_{i} \wedge a_{j}$, using the orthogonality of $e_{i}$ and $e_{j}$, we have

$$
e_{i}^{\otimes a_{i}} \otimes_{r} e_{j}^{\otimes a_{j}}=e_{i}^{\otimes a_{i}-r} e_{j}^{\otimes a_{j}-r}\left(\int_{T} e_{i}(s) e_{j}(s) d \mu(s)\right)^{r}=0
$$

But in the case when $r=0$, the contraction reduces to the tensor product, $e_{i}^{\otimes a_{i}} \otimes e_{j}^{\otimes a_{j}}$. Therefore,

$$
\begin{equation*}
I_{a_{i}}\left(e_{i}^{\otimes a_{i}}\right) I_{a_{j}}\left(e_{j}^{\otimes a_{j}}\right)=I_{a_{i}+a_{j}}\left(\operatorname{sym}\left(e_{i}^{\otimes a_{i}} \otimes e_{j}^{\otimes a_{j}}\right)\right) \tag{1.5.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

because all the summands in the product formula from Theorem 1.4.7 vanish, except when $r=0$.

Using Theorem 1.4.9 and repeated applications of (1.5.5) gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{1}{\sqrt{a!}} \prod_{i=1}^{\infty} H_{a_{i}}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right) & =\frac{1}{\sqrt{a!}} \prod_{i=1}^{\infty} I_{a_{i}}\left(e_{i}^{\otimes a_{i}}\right) \\
& =I_{q}\left(\frac{1}{\sqrt{a!}} \operatorname{sym}\left(e^{\otimes a}\right)\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

for all multi-indices $a$ with $|a|=q$. Thus, we see that in the case where $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, $\widetilde{I}_{q}$ coincides with $I_{q}$ on an orthonormal basis, and by boundedness, on all of $\mathcal{H}_{q}$.

Most of the results about Wiener-Itô integrals in Section 1.4 are true for $I_{q}$ in the general case where $\mathcal{H}$ is any real separable Hilbert space. Since, $\mathcal{H}$ is isomorphic to $L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, we can use an isometry argument to extend the product formula. These results are summarized the following proposition.

Proposition 1.5.5. Let $\mathcal{H}$ be any real separable Hilbert space. The conclusions of Proposition 1.4.2 hold for all $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot p}$ and $g \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$. The conclusions of Theorem 1.4.7 hold for all $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot p}$ and $g \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$, however the contraction, $f \otimes_{r} g$, is given by Definition B.5.1. The conclusions of Theorem 1.4.9 hold for all $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$.

Thus, we can give a simple criterion for the convergence of Wiener-Itô integrals, $I_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)$, in terms of the convergence of $f_{n}$.

### 1.5. RELATION BETWEEN WIENER-ITÔ INTEGRALS AND THE WIENER CHAOS17

Proposition 1.5.6. Let $q \geq 1$ and $f, f_{n} \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ for all $n \geq 1$. If $\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}} \rightarrow 0$, then $I_{q}\left(f_{n}\right) \xrightarrow{L^{2}(\Omega)} I_{q}(f)$.
Proof. This immediately follows from the isometry property $\left\|I_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)-I_{q}(f)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}=$ $q!\left\|f_{n}-f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2}$.

Now combining Theorem 1.5.4 with the Wiener chaos decomposition given in Theorem 1.3 .2 , we see that the elements of the Wiener chaos are Wiener-Itô integrals. Thus, all $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ have an expansion in Wiener-Itô integrals.

Theorem 1.5.7 (Wiener chaos expansion). For any random variable $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$, for all $q \in \mathbb{N}$, there exists $f_{q} \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$, such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
F=\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right), \tag{1.5.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $I_{0}\left(f_{0}\right)=\mathrm{E}(X)$. In particular, we can choose $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, where $(T, B, \mu)$ is a measure space and $\mu$ is a $\sigma$-finite and nonatomic measure, in which case $f_{q}$ is a symmetric function in $q$ variables that is square integrable with respect to $\mu$.

In the next chapter, we will give an explicit formula that can be used to computer the Wiener-Itô expansion in terms of Malliavin derivatives.

## Chapter 2

## Malliavin Calculus

The origins of Malliavin calculus began in a paper by P. Malliavin [Mal76] in which he used probabilistic techniques to prove conditions for the smoothness of solutions to a stochastic differential equation, a result known as Hörmander's theorem. His method used derivatives of random variables and an integration by parts formula. Since then, the theory has been extensively developed, for example, see Malliavin [Mal97], Nualart [Nua06], or Bogachev [Bog10].

In brief, Malliavin calculus is an infinite-dimensional differential calculus with operators acting on functions of Gaussian processes. Since Malliavin calculus originated with its applications to stochastic differential equations, we will see that there are many analogues to the theory of partial differential equations on Sobolev spaces. Our interest in Malliavin calculus is to study limit theorems on the Wiener chaos. We will prove these limit theorems in Chapter 3, where the key insight is that Stein's method allows us to bound the distance between probability measures by use of differential operators, so that Malliavin calculus can then be used to explicitly compute these bounds.

In this chapter, we will introduce the three Malliavin operators, the derivative, divergence and Ornstein-Uhlenbeck operators. This chapter mostly follows [Nua06] and [NP12].

### 2.1 Malliavin Derivative

Recall that $W=(W(f))_{f \in \mathcal{H}}$ is an isonormal Gaussian process indexed by a real separable Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$. In this section, we will define the derivative for a class of smooth random variables and outline some of its properties.

Let $C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ be the space of all infinitely differentiable functions of $\mathbb{R}^{n}$. Let $C_{p}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ denote the space of functions $g \in C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ where $g$ and all its partial derivatives have at most polynomial growth. Similarly, if $g$ and all its partial derivatives are bounded, it will be denoted as $C_{b}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$.

The condition that $g \in C_{p}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ means that for all multi-indexes $a$, there exists constants $c, d_{a}>0$ such that

$$
\left|\frac{\partial^{|a|}}{\partial x^{a}} g(x)\right|<c(1+|x|)^{d_{a}}
$$

(see Definition 2.3.15 [Gra08]).

Definition 2.1.1. A random variable $F: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}$ is smooth if it has the form

$$
F=g\left(W\left(f_{1}\right), \ldots, W\left(f_{n}\right)\right)
$$

where $g \in C_{p}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$, and $f_{1}, \ldots f_{n} \in \mathcal{H}$. The set of smooth random variables is denoted $\mathcal{S}$. The set of $F$ where $g \in C_{b}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ instead is denoted by $\mathcal{S}_{b}$.

Lemma 2.1.2. The spaces $\mathcal{S}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{b}$ are dense in $L^{2}(\Omega)$.
Proof. The span of $\left\{H_{q}(W(f)) \mid q \in \mathbb{N}, f \in \mathcal{H},\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}}=1\right\}$ is a subset of $\mathcal{S}$, and dense in $L^{2}(\Omega)$ due to the Wiener chaos decomposition in Theorem 1.3.2. Hence, $\mathcal{S}$ is also dense in $L^{2}(\Omega)$.

The space of functions in $C^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ with compact support, $C_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$, is a subset of $C_{b}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$. But since $C_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ is dense in $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ (see Exercise 2.2.5 in [Gra08]), $C_{b}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \cap$ $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ is also dense. Then the second statement follows from the fact that we can use Theorem 1.5.3 to estimate any $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ by polynomial functions of $W\left(f_{1}\right), \ldots, W\left(f_{n}\right)$, where $f_{1}, \ldots, f_{n} \in \mathcal{H}$.

We will begin by defining the derivative only for $F \in \mathcal{S}$. This requires some basic concepts about Hilbert space valued functions as outlined in Appendix B.1. The space $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ is the set of $\mathcal{H}$-valued random variables, $X$, that are $\mathcal{F}$-measurable such that $\mathrm{E}\left(\|X\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)<\infty$. The inner product on this space is $\langle X, Y\rangle_{L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})}=E\left(\langle X, Y\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)$. We will see in Section 2.2 that in a particular case, a $\mathcal{H}$-valued random variable can be interpreted as a $\mathbb{R}$-valued stochastic process.

Definition 2.1.3. The operator $D: \mathcal{S} \rightarrow L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow H)$ defined by

$$
D F=\sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{\partial g}{\partial x_{i}}\left(W\left(f_{1}\right), \ldots, W\left(f_{n}\right)\right) f_{i}
$$

is known as the Malliavin derivative.
We often write expressions such as $\langle D F, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}$. Note that $D F$ is not an element of $\mathcal{H}$, but $D F(\omega) \in \mathcal{H}$ for all $\omega \in \Omega$, so we should interpret $\langle D F, f\rangle_{H}: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ as a random variable such that $\omega \mapsto\langle D F(\omega), f\rangle_{H}$.

The polynomial growth condition in Definition 2.1.1 ensure that for all $F \in \mathcal{S}$ and $f \in \mathcal{H}$, all moments of $F$ and $\langle D F, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}$ are finite.

Example 2.1.4. Continuing on from Example 1.1.4, have Brownian motion written as an isonormal Gaussian process $B_{t}:=W\left(1_{[0, t]}\right)$. Then $D \sin \left(B_{t}\right)=\cos \left(B_{t}\right) 1_{[0, t]}$.

Clearly, the Malliavin derivative is a linear operator, although it is unbounded. However, it is possible to extend the domain of the derivative by showing that it is a closable operator. It may also be helpful to review the definitions and properties about closed and closable operators as listed in Appendix A.2. First, we need the following lemma.

Lemma 2.1.5 (Integration by parts). Let $F \in \mathcal{S}$ and $f \in \mathcal{H}$, then

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\langle D F, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)=\mathrm{E}(F W(f))
$$

Proof. We have $F=g(X)$, where $g \in \mathcal{S}$ and $X:=\left(W\left(f_{1}\right), \ldots, W\left(f_{n}\right)\right)$ is a centered multivariate normal random variable with covariance matrix $\Sigma$. Using the spectral decomposition $\Sigma=U D U^{T}$, we can write $X=U D^{1 / 2} Z$ where $Z$ is a vector of $n$ independent and identically distributed standard normal random variables. Thus, $F=g\left(U D^{1 / 2} Z\right)=h(Z)$, where $h \in \mathcal{S}$. Since $h(Z)=h\left(W\left(e_{1}\right), \ldots, W\left(e_{n}\right)\right)$, for some orthogonal set $\left\{e_{1}, \ldots, e_{n}\right\} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$, we can assume without loss of generality that $F=f\left(W\left(e_{1}\right), \ldots, W\left(e_{n}\right)\right)$, where $\left\{e_{1}, \ldots, e_{n}\right\} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$ is an orthonormal set and $e_{1}=f$.

Now $\left(W\left(e_{1}\right), \ldots, W\left(e_{n}\right)\right)$ is a $n$ dimensional standard normal distribution, so we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left(\langle D F, h\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right) & =\mathrm{E}\left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x_{1}}\left(W\left(e_{1}\right), \ldots, W\left(e_{n}\right)\right)\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{(2 \pi)^{n / 2}} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_{1}}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \exp \left(-\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i}^{2}\right) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \\
& =\frac{1}{(2 \pi)^{n / 2}} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{n}} x_{1} f\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \exp \left(-\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{n} x_{i}^{2}\right) d x_{1} \ldots d x_{n} \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left(F W\left(e_{1}\right)\right) \\
& =\mathrm{E}(F W(f)),
\end{aligned}
$$

where the usual integration by parts formula has been used in the third line.
Proposition 2.1.6 (Closability). The Malliavin derivative $D: \mathcal{S} \subseteq L^{p}(\Omega) \rightarrow L^{p}(\Omega \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{H})$ is a closable operator.

Proof. It is clear from Definition 2.1.3 that the product rule for the partial derivative implies that the Malliavin derivative also satisfies the product rule $D(F G)=F D G+G D F$ for all $F, G \in \mathcal{S}$. Combining this Lemma 2.1.5, we get the formula

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(G\langle D F, f\rangle_{H}\right)=-\mathrm{E}\left(F\langle D G, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)+\mathrm{E}(W(f) F G) \tag{2.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $f \in \mathcal{H}$.
We will use Proposition A.2.7 (ii) to show that $D$ is closable. Suppose that $\left(F_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1} \subseteq$ $\mathcal{S}$ is a sequence that converges to 0 in $L^{2}(\Omega)$ and $\left(D F_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1}$ converges to some $G \in$ $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$. Let $H \in \mathcal{S}_{b}$ and $f \in \mathcal{H}$.

The convergence of $\left(D F_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1}$ in $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ means that $\mathrm{E}\left(\left\|D F_{n}-G\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right) \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Then using the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality, $\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\left\langle D F_{n}-G, f\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right|^{2}\right) \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow$ $\infty$, for all $f \in \mathcal{H}$. So we have that $\left\langle D F_{n}, h\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} \rightarrow\langle G, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}$ and $H\left\langle D F_{n}, f\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} \rightarrow H\langle G, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}$ in $L^{2}(\Omega)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, since $H$ is bounded. Then using Proposition A.3.2 yields

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left(H\langle G, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right) & =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \mathrm{E}\left(H\left\langle D F_{n}, f\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right) \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}-\mathrm{E}\left(F_{n}\langle D H, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)+\mathrm{E}\left(W(f) F_{n} H\right) \\
& \leq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \mathrm{E}\left(\left|F_{n}\right|^{2}\right)^{1 / 2} \mathrm{E}\left(\left|W(f) H-\langle D H, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right|^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

using Equation 2.1.1 followed by Hölder's inequality. Now $W(f) H \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ since $H$ is bounded and $\langle D H, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ by, for example, the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality. Also, $F_{n} \rightarrow 0$ in $L^{2}(\Omega)$ by Proposition A.3.3, therefore $\mathrm{E}\left(H\langle G, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)=0$ for all $H \in \mathcal{S}_{b}$ and $f \in \mathcal{H}$. Hence, $\langle G, f\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}=0$ almost surely, in particular for all $f=e_{i}$, where $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \geq 1}$ is a orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{H}$. So $G=0$ almost surely.

Since $D$ is a closable operator, we can construct its closed extension. Using Proposition A. 2.5 (iii), the domain of the closed extension, denoted $\mathbb{D}^{1,2}$ will be the closure of $\mathcal{S}$ with respect to the norm

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|F\|_{\mathbb{D}^{1,2}}^{2}=E\left(F^{2}\right)+E\left(\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right) \tag{2.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

and for all $F_{n} \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$ converging to $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ with $D F_{n}$ converging in to some $G \in$ $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$, we define $D F=G$. From now on, when we refer to the Malliavin derivative we mean the the closed extension of the Malliavin derivative, which we will continue to denote as $D$.

The Malliavin derivative satisfies a chain rule.
Proposition 2.1.7 (Chain rule). Let $g: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be a continuously differentiable function with bounded partial derivatives and $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$, then $D(g(F))=g^{\prime}(F) D F$.

Proof. We will give a sketch of this proof, as a complete justification requires various technical properties of approximate identities (see Section 1.2.4 in [Gra08]).

Let $F \in \mathcal{S}$, so we can write

$$
F=f\left(W\left(f_{1}, \ldots, f_{m}\right)\right)
$$

for some $f_{1}, \ldots, f_{m} \in \mathcal{H}$, where $f \in C_{p}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$. Let $\left(\phi_{\epsilon}\right)_{\epsilon>0}$ be an approximate identity, then we can let $g_{\epsilon}:=g * \phi_{\epsilon}$ where $g_{\epsilon}$ is infinitely differentiable with bounded partial derivatives and $g_{\epsilon} \xrightarrow{L^{2}} g$. Now since $g_{\epsilon} \circ f_{n} \in C_{p}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{m}\right)$, using the usual chain rule we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
D\left(g_{\epsilon}(F)\right) & =\sum_{i=1}^{m} \frac{\partial\left(g_{\epsilon} \circ f\right)}{\partial x_{i}}\left(W\left(f_{1}\right), \ldots, W\left(f_{m}\right)\right) f_{i} \\
& =g_{\epsilon}^{\prime}(F) D F
\end{aligned}
$$

Now since $g^{\prime}$ has bounded derivatives and $F \in \mathcal{S}$, we can apply the dominated convergence theorem see that in the $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ norm, $\left\|\left(g_{\epsilon}^{\prime}(F)-g^{\prime}(F)\right) D F\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})} \rightarrow 0$, as $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$. So we have that $g_{\epsilon}(F) \rightarrow g(F)$ in $L^{2}(\Omega)$ and $g_{\epsilon}^{\prime}(F) D F \rightarrow g^{\prime}(F) D F$ in $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ as $\epsilon \rightarrow 0$. This proves the chain rule for $F \in \mathcal{S}$.

To extend it to all $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$, we note since $D$ is closed, there exists a sequence $\left(F_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1} \subseteq \mathcal{S}$ such that $F_{n} \rightarrow F$ in $L^{2}(\Omega)$ and $D F_{n} \rightarrow D F$ in $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. The chain rule is satisfied for all $F_{n} \in \mathcal{S}$ and it can be shown that $g^{\prime}\left(F_{n}\right) D F_{n} \rightarrow g^{\prime}(F) D F$ in $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Therefore, due to $D$ being a closed operator, $D(g(F))=$ $g^{\prime}(F) D F$.

The next proposition shows that all Wiener-Itô integrals, $I_{q}(f)$ for $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$, are in the domain of the Malliavin derivative $\mathbb{D}^{1,2}$, and we also provides a characterization for $\mathbb{D}^{1,2}$.

Proposition 2.1.8. Let $q \in \mathbb{N}$ and $\mathcal{H}$ be a real separable Hilbert space. Suppose that $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ with Wiener-Itô expansion given by (1.5.6) and $G \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ has a similar expansion. Then:
(i) For all $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}, I_{q}(f) \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$.
(ii) $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$ if and only if

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)=\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} q q!\left\|f_{q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2}<\infty .
$$

(iii) If $F, G \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$, then

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\langle D F, D G\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)=\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} q q!\langle f, g\rangle_{\mathcal{H} \otimes q}
$$

Proof. Since $D$ is closed, Proposition A. 2.5 (iii) says that $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$ is equivalent to (2.1.2) being finite. As $F$ is already in $L^{2}(\Omega)$, this reduces to the condition that $\mathrm{E}\left(\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)<\infty$.

Recall the definition of $E_{a}$ from (1.5.1), where $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \geq 1}$ is an orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{H}$. Since $E_{a} \in \mathcal{S}$, we can use Proposition 1.2.3 (iii) to compute the derivative

$$
D E_{a}=\frac{1}{\sqrt{a!}} \sum_{\substack{j=1}}^{\infty} \prod_{\substack{i=1 \\ i \neq j}}^{\infty} H_{a_{i}}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right) a_{j} H_{a_{j}-1}\left(W\left(e_{j}\right)\right) e_{j} .
$$

Next, note that sums and products over the elements of a multi-index are finite and that $\mathrm{E}\left(h_{1}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right) h_{2}\left(W\left(e_{j}\right)\right)\right)=\mathrm{E}\left(h_{1}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right)\right) \mathrm{E}\left(h_{2}\left(W\left(e_{j}\right)\right)\right)$ because $W\left(e_{i}\right)$ and $W\left(e_{j}\right)$ are independent. Thus, taking the $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ norm gives

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\left\|D E_{a}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right) & =\frac{1}{a!} \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} a_{j} \prod_{\substack{i=1 \\
i \neq j}}^{\infty} \mathrm{E}\left(H_{a_{i}}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)^{2}\right)\right) \mathrm{E}\left(H_{a_{j}-1}\left(W\left(e_{j}\right)^{2}\right)\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{a!} \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} \prod_{\substack{i=1 \\
i \neq j}}^{\infty} a_{j} a_{i}!\left(a_{j}-1\right)! \\
& =|a| \tag{2.1.3}
\end{align*}
$$

where we have used Proposition 1.2.3 (v) at the second line.
Now let $\mathcal{A}_{q}^{n}:=\left\{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q} \mid a_{i}=0\right.$ for all $\left.i>n\right\}, F:=F_{n}$ and

$$
F_{n}:=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}^{n}} \mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}(f) E_{a}\right) E_{a} .
$$

For $a \neq b$, the inner product $\mathrm{E}\left(\left\langle D E_{a}, D E_{b}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)=0$, because we can use similar arguments as above to see that in each product we have at least one term $\mathrm{E}\left(H_{a_{i}}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right) H_{b_{i}}\left(W\left(e_{i}\right)\right)\right)=$ 0 since there is at least one $i \geq 1$ such that $a_{i} \neq b_{i}$. Therefore, $D E_{a}$ is orthogonal to $D E_{b}$ in $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ if $a \neq b$, so we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\left\|D F_{n}\right\|\right)_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}^{n}} \mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}(f) E_{a}\right)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left(\left\|D E_{a}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right) \\
& =q \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}^{n}} \mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}(f) E_{a}\right)^{2} \tag{2.1.4}
\end{align*}
$$

where (2.1.3) is used at the last equality.

Recall that $I_{q}(f) \in \mathcal{H}_{q}$ and $\left(E_{a}\right)_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}}$ is a orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{H}_{q}$ due to Proposition 1.5.3, so

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|I_{q}(f)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}} \mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}(f) E_{a}\right)^{2}<\infty \tag{2.1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence, by taking $n \rightarrow \infty$ in (2.1.4), and noting that $F_{n} \rightarrow F$ in $L^{2}(\Omega)$, the fact that $D$ is closed implies that

$$
\begin{equation*}
D I_{q}(f)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}} \mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}(f) E_{a}\right) D E_{a} \tag{2.1.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

and $\mathrm{E}\left(\left\|D I_{q}(f)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)=q\left\|I_{q}(f)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}<\infty$. Thus, $I_{q}(f) \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$ for all $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$. Using the orthogonality property for Wiener-Itô integrals, we also have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\left\|D I_{q}(f)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)=q q!\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}} . \tag{2.1.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Next, we prove (ii). Now let $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ with Wiener chaos expansion given by (1.5.6) and

$$
F_{n}:=\sum_{q=0}^{n} I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right)
$$

Now since $D E_{a}$ and $D E_{b}$ are orthogonal for $a \neq b$, it is clear from (2.1.6) that $D I_{p}(f)$ and $D I_{q}(f)$ are orthogonal in $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ when $p \neq q$, so we have

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\left\|D F_{n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)=\sum_{q=0}^{n} \mathrm{E}\left(\left\|D I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)
$$

Now take $n \rightarrow \infty$, by using 2.1.7, noting that $F_{n} \rightarrow F$ in $L^{2}(\Omega)$ and $D$ is closed, we get

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)=\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} q q!\left\|f_{q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2}
$$

So $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$ if and only if the above expression is finite, which proves (ii).
Finally, we prove (iii). Define $G_{n}, G \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ in a similar way as $F$. Then using orthogonality again, we have

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\left\langle D F_{n}, G F_{m}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)=\sum_{q=0}^{n \wedge m} \mathrm{E}\left(\left\langle D I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right), D I_{q}\left(g_{q}\right)\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right) .
$$

Now take $n \rightarrow \infty$ and then $m \rightarrow \infty$. In (ii), we have shown that if $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$, then $D F_{n} \rightarrow D F$ in $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$. Since $F, G \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$ by assumption and strong convergence implies weak convergence in $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$, the left hand side converges $\mathrm{E}\left(\langle D F, G F\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)$. On the other hand, it can be shown using the very similar arguments as in (2.1.4) and (2.1.5) that $\mathrm{E}\left(\left\langle I_{q}(f), I_{q}(g)\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)=q q!\langle f, g\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}$, and so (iii) is established.

Also, it is clear from the above proof that the derivative of $I_{q}(f)$ is an element of $\mathcal{H}_{q-1} \otimes \mathcal{H}$. It is possible to write $D I_{q}(f)=q I_{q-1}(f)$ for all $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$, which is done in, for example, [NP12]. But in order to make sense of this, we would need to properly define
$I_{q-1}(f)$. While we will not need to use this, further details can be found in [NP12]. In the next section, we will see that it is quite simple to understand the $D I_{q}(f)$ in the case where $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, where $(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$ is a measure space and $\mu$ is a $\sigma$-finite and nonatomic measure.

We finish this section with a brief discussion of higher order Malliavin derivatives, which will appear only in Section 2.2 in a small role. Recall that the Malliavin derivative is a linear operator $D: \mathbb{D}^{1,2} \subseteq L^{2}(\Omega) \rightarrow L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$. Since the domain and codomain are different, in order to define the iterated derivative, we note that $L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ is isomorphic to $L^{2}(\Omega) \otimes \mathcal{H}$ by Proposition B. 4.9 (ii), and define the derivative on $L^{2}(\Omega) \otimes \mathcal{U}$, where $\mathcal{U}$ is a real separable Hilbert space. Let

$$
\mathcal{S}_{\mathcal{U}}:=\left\{F=\sum_{i=1}^{n} F_{i} \otimes u_{i} \mid F_{i} \in \mathcal{S}, u_{i} \in \mathcal{U}\right\} .
$$

and note that set of all $F$ of this form is dense in the Hilbert space $L^{2}(\Omega) \otimes \mathcal{U}$ by Proposition. Then we can define the Malliavin derivative on $\mathcal{S}_{\mathcal{U}}$ by

$$
\begin{equation*}
D F:=\sum_{i=1}^{n} D F_{i} \otimes u_{i} \tag{2.1.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

and higher order derivatives inductively

$$
D^{p} F=\sum_{i=1}^{n} D^{p} F_{i} \otimes u_{i}
$$

for all $p \geq 1$, where the derivative $D^{p} F_{i}$ is defined inductively using (2.1.8) by replacing $\mathcal{U}$ with $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes p-1}$ and $F$ with $D^{p-1} F$. Using a similar proof as Proposition 2.1.6, it can be shown the derivative of order $p$ has a closed extension

$$
D^{p}: \mathbb{D}^{p, q}(\mathcal{U}) \subseteq L^{q}(\Omega) \otimes \mathcal{U} \rightarrow L^{q}\left(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H}^{\otimes p}\right) \otimes \mathcal{U}
$$

for all $p \geq 1, q \in[1, \infty)$, where $\mathbb{D}^{p, q}(\mathcal{U})$ the closure of $\mathcal{S}_{\mathcal{U}}$ with respect to the norm

$$
\|F\|_{\mathbb{D}^{p, q}(\mathcal{U})}^{q}=\mathrm{E}\left(\|F\|_{\mathcal{U}}^{q}\right)+\sum_{i=1}^{p} \mathrm{E}\left(\|F\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes i \otimes \mathcal{U}}}^{q}\right) .
$$

Note that $\mathbb{D}^{1,2}(\mathbb{R})=\mathbb{D}^{1,2}$ and when the case when $\mathcal{U}=\mathbb{R}$, the derivative reduces to earlier definition, we write $\mathbb{D}^{p, q}$ instead of $\mathbb{D}^{p, q}(\mathcal{U})$.

### 2.2 Malliavin Derivative for Gaussian White Noise

In this section, we consider the Malliavin derivative in the white noise case, that is when the underlying Hilbert space is $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, where $(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$ is a measure space and $\mu$ is a $\sigma$-finite and nonatomic measure. We give explicit formulas for the derivative of Wiener-Itô integrals in this case and Stroock's formula for computing the Wiener-Itô decomposition.

Let $F \in \mathcal{D}^{1,2}$. By Proposition B.4.9, $D F \in L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow H)$ is isomorphic to $L^{2}(\Omega \times T)$. Thus, Malliavin derivative maps the random variable $F$ into the stochastic process

$$
\begin{aligned}
D F: \Omega \times T & \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \\
(\omega, t) & \mapsto D_{t} F(\omega) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let us define the notation $f_{q}^{t}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q-1}\right):=f_{q}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q-1}, t\right)$.

Proposition 2.2.1. Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. Let $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ with Wiener-Itô expansion given by (1.5.6). If $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$, then $D F=\left(D_{t} F\right)_{t \in T}$, where

$$
D_{t} F=\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} q I_{q-1}\left(f_{q}^{t}\right)
$$

Proof. Let $f_{q} \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ be an off-diagonal simple function and a symmetric function. We will compute the derivative of

$$
I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right)=\sum_{i_{1}=1}^{n} \cdots \sum_{i_{q}=1}^{n} a_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}} W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right)
$$

where $\left\{A_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{n}$ is a partition of $T$ and $a_{i_{1} . . . i_{q}}=0$ when $i_{r}=i_{s}$ for some $r \neq s$.
Note that by $I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right) \in \mathcal{D}^{1,2}$ by Proposition 2.1.8 (i), so we can apply the Malliavin derivative which gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{t} F & =\sum_{j=1}^{q} \sum_{i_{1}, \ldots, i_{q}=1}^{n} a_{i_{1} \ldots i_{q}} W\left(A_{i_{1}}\right) \ldots 1_{A_{i_{j}}}(t) \ldots W\left(A_{i_{q}}\right) \\
& =q I_{q-1}\left(f_{q}^{t}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now the set of off-diagonal simple functions is dense $L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, so using similar arguments as Proposition 2.1.8, the result can be extended to all $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$.

So the Malliavin derivative can be viewed as an inverse of integration in the sense that the derivative of $I_{q}(f)$ is a Wiener-Itô of order $q-1$. The integrand, $f_{q}^{t}$ is treated a function of $q-1$ in the integral, so that we do not integrate with respect to the variables in the superscript.

Suppose that we can apply Malliavin derivative $p$ times to $F$, that is $F \in \mathbb{D}^{p, 2}$, then the $p$ th Malliavin derivative of $F$ would be the stochastic process

$$
\begin{aligned}
D^{p} F: \Omega \times T^{p} & \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \\
\left(\omega, t_{1}, \ldots, t_{p}\right) & \mapsto D_{t_{1}, \ldots, t_{p}}^{p} F(\omega) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $\mathbb{D}^{\infty, 2}:=\bigcap_{p \geq 1} \mathbb{D}^{p, 2}$. The following result was first proved by Stroock in [Str87] and can be used to compute the Wiener-Itô expansion of any random variable $F \in \mathbb{D}^{\infty, 2}$. Note that in the formula below, $\mathrm{E}\left(D^{q} F\right)$ is a function of $q$ variables and $I_{q}$ is integrates with respect to these $q$ variables.

Theorem 2.2.2 (Stroock's formula). Let $F \in \mathbb{D}^{\infty, 2}$, then

$$
F=\mathrm{E}(F)+\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} I_{q}\left(\frac{1}{q!} \mathrm{E}\left(D^{q} F\right)\right)
$$

Proof. Since $F \in \mathbb{D}^{\infty, 2}$ it is also in $L^{2}(\Omega)$, so it has Wiener-Itô expansion given by (1.5.6). When only need to compute the functions $f_{q}$ for $q \geq 1$. Now applying Proposition $3.3 q$ times we get

$$
D_{t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}}^{q} F= \begin{cases}\sum_{p=q}^{\infty} \frac{p!}{(p-q)!} I_{p-q}\left(f_{p}^{t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}}\right) & \text { if } p \leq q \\ 0 & \text { if } p>q\end{cases}
$$

Now take expectations of both sides using by Proposition 1.4.2 (iii), we have $\mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}(f)\right)=0$ for all $q \neq 0$. Thus,

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(D_{t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}}^{q} F\right)=q!I_{0}\left(f_{q}^{t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}}\right)=q!f_{q}^{t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}}
$$

since $I_{0}$ is the identity map.
Example 2.2.3. Continuing on from Example 1.1.4, we have Brownian motion written as an isonormal Gaussian process $B_{t}:=W\left(1_{[0, t]}\right)$. We will find the Wiener-Itô expansion of $F:=B_{1}^{3}$. First, compute the derivatives

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{t_{1}}\left(B_{1}^{3}\right) & =3 B_{1}^{2} 1_{[0,1]}\left(t_{1}\right) \\
D_{t_{1}, t_{2}}^{2}\left(B_{1}^{3}\right) & =6 B_{1} 1_{[0,1]^{2}}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right) \\
D_{t_{1}, t_{2}, t_{3}}^{3}\left(B_{1}^{3}\right) & =61_{[0,1]^{3}}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}, t_{3}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

and all higher derivatives are zero. Applying Theorem 2.2.2 and noting that $B_{1} \sim \mathcal{N}(0,1)$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
f_{1}\left(t_{1}\right) & =31_{[0,1]}\left(t_{1}\right) \\
f_{2}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right) & =0 \\
f_{3}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}, t_{3}\right) & =1_{[0,1]^{3}}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}, t_{3}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Also, $\mathrm{E}\left(B_{1}^{3}\right)=0$. Therefore, the Wiener-Itô expansion of $F$ is

$$
B_{1}^{3}=I_{1}\left(31_{[0,1]}\right)+I_{3}\left(1_{[0,1]^{3}}\right) .
$$

### 2.3 Divergence Operator and Ornstein-Uhlenbeck Operator

Recall that $\mathcal{S}$ is dense in $L^{2}(\Omega)$ by Lemma 2.1.2. Thus, Malliavin operator $D: \mathbb{D}^{1,2} \subseteq$ $L^{2}(\Omega) \rightarrow L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{G})$ is densely defined and closed linear operator so that Proposition A.2.9 can be used to define its adjoint.

Definition 2.3.1. Let $\delta: \operatorname{dom}(\delta) \subseteq L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H}) \rightarrow L^{2}(\Omega)$ be defined for $u \in \operatorname{dom}(\delta)$ by the duality property

$$
\begin{equation*}
E(F \delta(u))=E\left(\langle D F, u\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right) \tag{2.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$, where $\operatorname{dom}(\delta)$ is the set of $u \in L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ such that there exists a constant $c(u)$ satisfying

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|E\left(\langle D F, u\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)\right| \leq c(u)\|F\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)} \tag{2.3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$. We call $\delta$ the divergence operator.
Note that (2.3.1) is equivalent to $\langle F, \delta(u)\rangle_{L^{2}(\Omega)}=\langle D F, u\rangle_{L^{2}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{H})}$, which is the standard definition of an adjoint, while (2.3.2) is equivalent to (A.2.1), which is the condition that is required for $\delta$ to be uniquely defined closed operator.

Suppose that $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$ is written in its Wiener chaos expansion as given by (1.5.6), then we can we introduce the Ornstein-Uhlenbeck operator.

Definition 2.3.2. The linear operator $L: \operatorname{dom}(L) \rightarrow L^{2}(\Omega)$ with

$$
\operatorname{dom}(L)=\left\{F \in L^{2}(\Omega) \mid \sum_{q=1}^{\infty} q^{2}\left\|I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}^{2}<\infty\right\}
$$

and

$$
L F=\sum_{q=1}^{\infty}-q I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right)
$$

is called the Ornstein-Uhlenbeck operator.
Note that the domain of $L$ is simply the set of $F$ where the sum in the definition of $L$ converges. The following result gives an alternative definition.

Proposition 2.3.3. The Ornstein-Uhlenbeck operator is equivalent to the operator $L$ where $\operatorname{dom}(L)=\left\{F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2} \mid D F \in \operatorname{dom}(\delta)\right\}$ and $L F=-\delta D F$.

Proof. We start by proving a useful formula. Let $F, G \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$, using the orthogonality property of Wiener-Itô integrals, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{E}\left(G \sum_{q=1}^{\infty} q I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right)\right) & =\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} q \mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}\left(g_{q}\right) I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right)\right) \\
& =\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} q q!\left\langle f_{q}, g_{q}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left(\langle D F, D G\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)  \tag{2.3.3}\\
& =\mathrm{E}(G \delta(D F)) \tag{2.3.4}
\end{align*}
$$

where at the second last equality, we used Proposition 2.1.8 (iii), and at the last equality we used the definition of $\delta$, which only holds if $D F \in \operatorname{dom}(\delta)$.

Now, using Definition 2.3.2 and (2.3.3), we have $-\mathrm{E}(G L F)=\mathrm{E}\left(\langle D F, D G\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)$, where $F \in \operatorname{dom}(L)$ and $G \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$. By Cauchy-Schwarz, $\left|\mathrm{E}\left(\langle D F, D G\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)\right| \leq\|G\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}\|L F\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}$, where both norms are finite as $F \in \operatorname{dom}(L)$ and $G \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$. Thus, (2.3.2) is satisfied and $D F \in \operatorname{dom}(\delta)$. Now we are allowed to use (2.3.4), which gives $\mathrm{E}(G L F)=-\mathrm{E}(G \delta(D F))$ for all $G \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$, so that $L F=-\delta D F$.

Conversely, assume that $\operatorname{dom}(L)=\left\{F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2} \mid D F \in \operatorname{dom}(\delta)\right\}$ and $L F=-\delta D F$. Then using (2.3.4),

$$
\mathrm{E}(G L F)=\mathrm{E}\left(G \sum_{q=0}^{\infty}-q I_{q}(f)\right)
$$

for all $G \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$. Since both sides are finite due to $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$ and $D F \in \operatorname{dom}(\delta)$, Definition 2.3.2 follows.

Definition 2.3.4. Let $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$. The pseudo-inverse Ornstein-Uhlenbeck operator, $L^{-1}$, is defined by

$$
L^{-1} F=-\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{q} I_{q}(F)
$$

Proposition 2.3.5. If $F \in L^{2}(\Omega)$, then $L^{-1} F \in \operatorname{dom}(L)$ and $L L^{-1} F=F-\mathrm{E}(F)$.
Proof. Firstly, $L^{-1} F \in \operatorname{dom}(L)$ because $\sum_{q=1}^{\infty}\left\|I_{q}(f)\right\|_{L^{2}(\Omega)}<\infty$. From the definition of $L$ and $L^{-1}$ we have

$$
L L^{-1} F=\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} I_{q}\left(f_{q}\right)=F-\mathrm{E}(F),
$$

where the last equality follows from Theorem 1.5.7.
The next formula is a very important result. In Chapter 3, it will act as the bridge between Malliavin calculus and Stein's method by enabling us to bound distance between probability laws in terms of Malliavin operators.

Lemma 2.3.6. Let $F, G \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$ and $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be a continuously differentiable function with bounded derivatives. Then

$$
\mathrm{E}(F f(G))=\mathrm{E}(F) \mathrm{E}(f(G))+\mathrm{E}\left(f^{\prime}(G)\left\langle D G,-D L^{-1} F\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)
$$

Proof. Using in order, Lemma 2.3.4, Proposition 2.3.3, (2.3.1), and the chain rule in Proposition 2.1.7, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}((F-\mathrm{E}(F)) f(G)) & =\mathrm{E}\left(L L^{-1} F f(G)\right) \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left(\delta\left(-D L^{-1} F\right) f(G)\right) \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left(\left\langle D f(G),-D L^{-1} F\right\rangle_{H}\right) \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left(f^{\prime}(G)\left\langle D G,-D L^{-1} F\right\rangle_{H}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Finally, we state an important inequality, which will be used prove the main theorem of Chapter 3.

Theorem 2.3.7. Let $F \in \mathbb{H}_{p}$, the $p$ th Wiener chaos, where $p \geq 1$. For all $1<q<r$,

$$
\|F\|_{L^{q}(\Omega)} \leq\|F\|_{L^{r}(\Omega)} \leq\left(\frac{r-1}{q-1}\right)^{p / 2}\|F\|_{L^{q}(\Omega)}
$$

A long, but elementary proof of this result can be found in Section 2.8 of [NP12], which follows Nelson's [Nel73] proof of the hypercontractivity of the Ornstein-Uhlenbeck semigroup, which generates the Ornstein-Uhlenbeck operator introduced above. Theorem 2.3.7 is a corollary. Alternatively, another proof uses the logarithmic Sobolev inequality proved by Gross [Gro75] that appears in the theory of partial differential equations.

This bound shows that on a fixed Wiener chaos, all $L^{q}(\Omega)$ norms, where $q>1$ are equivalent. It also shows that elements of the Wiener chaos have finite moments of all order $q>1$.

## Chapter 3

## Limit Theorems on the Wiener Chaos

Stein's lemma [Ste86] states that $N \sim \mathcal{N}(0,1)$ if and only if $\mathrm{E}\left(f^{\prime}(N)-N f(N)\right)=0$ for all differentiable functions $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ such that $\mathrm{E}\left(f^{\prime}(N)\right), \mathrm{E}(N f(N))$ are finite. Perhaps this expectation could act as the distance between a random variable $F$ and the normal distribution, such that if $\mathrm{E}\left(f^{\prime}(F)-N f(F)\right)$ were approximately 0 , then $F$ was approximately normal. The computation of such an expectation could be achieved by applying Proposition 2.3.6, thereby bringing Malliavin calculus into the task of measuring the distance between random variables and deriving limit theorems.

The aim of this chapter is to make the above heuristic argument rigorous. By doing so, we will combine Stein's method and Malliavin calculus to prove the celebrated fourth moment theorem, which is arguably the most important result in this text.

The main references for this chapter are Nourdin and Peccati [NP09, NP12], and Nualart and Ortiz-Latorre [NOL08].

Unless otherwise stated, we assume that $\mathcal{H}$ is any real separable Hilbert space.

### 3.1 Stein's Method with Malliavin Calculus

Let $\mu_{1}$ and $\mu_{2}$ be probability measures. For the signed measure $\mu_{1}-\mu_{2}$, on the Borel field $\mathcal{B}$, we can defined the total variation distance as

$$
\left\|\mu_{1}-\mu_{2}\right\|=\sup _{B \in \mathcal{B}}\left|\mu_{1}(B)-\mu_{2}(B)\right| .
$$

This idea of introducing a distance between probability measures can be extended to random variables associated with the probability measures.

Definition 3.1.1. Let $F$ and $G$ be $\mathbb{R}^{d}$-valued random variables on a common probability space $(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mathrm{P})$. The total variation distance between the random variables $F$ and $G$ is defined as

$$
d_{\mathrm{TV}}(F, G)=\sup _{B \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbb{R}^{d}\right)}|\mathrm{P}(F \in B)-\mathrm{P}(G \in B)|,
$$

where $\mathcal{B}\left(\mathbb{R}^{d}\right)$ is the Borel field of $\mathbb{R}^{d}$.
It is immediate from this definition that the total variation distance is a metric which induces a topology that is stronger than convergence in distribution.

Proposition 3.1.2. Let $F_{n}, F$ and $G$ be $\mathbb{R}^{d}$-valued random variables on a common probability space $(\Omega, \mathcal{F}, \mathrm{P})$. Then
(i) $d_{T V}(F, G)$ is a metric.
(ii) If $d_{\mathrm{TV}}\left(F_{n}, F\right) \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$ then $F_{n} \xrightarrow{d} F$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$.

Proof. (i) If $F$ and $G$ have the same law, then clearly $\mathrm{P}(F \in B)-\mathrm{P}(G \in B)=0$ for all Borel sets $B$. If $d_{\mathrm{TV}}(F, G)=0$, then $\mathrm{P}(F \in B)=\mathrm{P}(G \in B)$ for all Borel sets $B$, so that $F$ and $G$ have the same law. Thus, $d_{\mathrm{TV}}(F, G)=0$ if and only if $F$ and $G$ have the same law. Clearly, $d_{\mathrm{TV}}(F, G)$ is symmetric. Using the triangle inequality for real numbers we have that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sup _{B \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbb{R}^{d}\right)}|\mathrm{P}(F \in B)-\mathrm{P}(G \in B)| \leq & \sup _{B \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbb{R}^{d}\right)}|\mathrm{P}(F \in B)-\mathrm{P}(H \in B)|+|\mathrm{P}(H \in B)-\mathrm{P}(G \in B)| \\
\leq & \sup _{B \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbb{R}^{d}\right)}|\mathrm{P}(F \in B)-\mathrm{P}(H \in B)| \\
& +\sup _{B \in \mathcal{B}\left(\mathbb{R}^{d}\right)}|\mathrm{P}(H \in B)-\mathrm{P}(G \in B)| .
\end{aligned}
$$

(ii) If $d_{\mathrm{TV}}\left(F_{n}, F\right)=0$, then $\mathrm{P}\left(F_{n} \in B\right) \rightarrow \mathrm{P}(F \in B)$ for all Borel sets of the form $B=\left(-\infty, x_{1}\right] \times \cdots \times\left(-\infty, x_{d}\right]$, which implies that $F_{n} \xrightarrow{d} F$.

Note that the converse of Proposition 3.2 (ii) is not true in general. For example, taking $F_{n}=1 / n$, we have that $F_{n}$ converges in distribution to $F=0$, but $d_{\mathrm{TV}}\left(F_{n}, F\right)=1$.

Let $N \sim \mathcal{N}(0,1)$ and let $h: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ with $\mathrm{E}(|h(N)|)<\infty$. The differential equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
f^{\prime}(x)-x f(x)-h(x)+\mathrm{E}(h(N))=0 \tag{3.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

is known as Stein's equation.
Lemma 3.1.3. Let $h: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow[0,1]$ be a continuous function. Then the solution to Stein's equation is

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(x)=e^{x^{2} / 2} \int_{-\infty}^{x}(h(y)-E(h(N))) e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y \tag{3.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, $f \in C^{1}(\mathbb{R})$, the class of continuously differentiable functions,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|f\|_{\infty} \leq \sqrt{\pi / 2} \text { and }\left\|f^{\prime}\right\|_{\infty} \leq 2 \tag{3.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. By seeing that (3.1.1) can be written as

$$
e^{x^{2} / 2} \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\left(e^{-x^{2} / 2} f(x)\right)-h(x)+\mathrm{E}(h(N))=0
$$

it is clear that (3.1.2) is a solution.
Now $\mathrm{E}(h(N)-\mathrm{E}(h(N)))=0$ can be written as

$$
\int_{-\infty}^{x}(h(y)-\mathrm{E}(h(N))) e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y+\int_{x}^{\infty}(h(y)-\mathrm{E}(h(N))) e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y=0
$$

so that

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(x)=-e^{x^{2} / 2} \int_{x}^{\infty}(h(y)-\mathrm{E}(h(N))) e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y \tag{3.1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $h(x) \in[0,1]$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}, \mathrm{E}(h(N)) \in[0,1]$, which implies that $|h(x)-\mathrm{E}(h(N))| \leq$ 1. Now combining this with (3.1.2) and (3.1.4), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
|f(x)| & \leq e^{x^{2} / 2} \min \left(\int_{-\infty}^{x} e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y, \int_{x}^{\infty} e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y\right) \\
& =e^{x^{2} / 2} \int_{|x|}^{\infty} e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let us define the last expression as $g(x)$. For $x>0$,

$$
g^{\prime}(x)=x e^{x^{2} / 2} \int_{x}^{\infty} e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y-1 \leq e^{x^{2} / 2} \int_{x}^{\infty} y e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y-1=0
$$

So $g$ is decreasing for $x>0$ and by symmetry, it is increasing for $x<0$. Thus, the maximum of $g$ is $g(0)=\sqrt{\pi / 2}$ and $\|f\|_{\infty} \leq \sqrt{\pi / 2}$.

Using (3.1.1) and (3.1.2), we have that

$$
\begin{equation*}
f^{\prime}(x)=h(x)-\mathrm{E}(h(N))+x e^{x^{2} / 2} \int_{-\infty}^{x} h(y)-\mathrm{E}(h(N)) e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y \tag{3.1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then using similar arguments as above,

$$
\left|f^{\prime}(x)\right| \leq 1+|x| e^{x^{2} / 2} \int_{|x|}^{\infty} e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y \leq 1+e^{x^{2} / 2} \int_{|x|}^{\infty} y e^{-y^{2} / 2} d y=2
$$

Finally, (3.1.5) is continuous because $h$ is continuous, so $f$ is continuously differentiable.

While we will work exclusively with the total variation distance, it is possible to use other distance functions, such as the Kolmogorov distance. Using different distance functions will require making different assumptions on $h$, which will change the properties for the solution of Stein's equation.

Using the above lemma we can bound the total variation distance from a normal random variable in terms of Malliavin operators.
Proposition 3.1.4. If $F \in \mathbb{D}^{1,2}$ with $\mathrm{E}(F)=0$ and $N \sim \mathcal{N}(0,1)$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{\mathrm{TV}}(F, N) \leq 2 \mathrm{E}\left(\left|1-\left\langle D F,-D L^{-1} F\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right|\right) \tag{3.1.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Let $B$ be a Borel set in $\mathbb{R}$. Using Lemma A.1.1, taking $\mu=\operatorname{law}(N)+\operatorname{law}(F)$, there exists a sequence of continuous function $\left(g_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1}$ with $g_{n}(x) \in[0,1]$ which converges to $1_{B}$ almost everywhere. So by the dominated convergence theorem, $E\left(g_{n}(F)\right) \rightarrow P(F \in B)$ and $E\left(g_{n}(N)\right) \rightarrow P(N \in B)$.

Now let $f_{n}$ be the solution to Stein's equation with $h_{n}$. Then using Stein's equation, followed by (3.1.3), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\mathrm{E}\left(g_{n}(F)\right)-E\left(g_{n}(N)\right)\right| & =\left|E\left(f_{n}^{\prime}(F)\right)-E\left(F f_{n}(N)\right)\right| \\
& =\left|\mathrm{E}\left(f_{n}^{\prime}(F)\left(1-\left\langle D F,-D L^{-1} F\right\rangle\right)\right)\right| \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(2\left|1-\left\langle D F,-D L^{-1} F\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right|\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where the last inequality is due to (3.1.3). Now letting $n \rightarrow \infty$ and then taking the supremum over all Borel sets $B$ gives the desired result.

### 3.2 Fourth Moment Theorem

We know specialize to the case where $F$ in an element of the Wiener chaos and prove the fourth moment theorem. This proof follows Nourdin and Peccati [NP09, NP12].

Lemma 3.2.1. Let $\sigma$ be a permutation of $\{1, \ldots, 2 q\}$ and $\mathcal{S}_{2 q}$ be the set of all such permutations, and let the cardinality of $\{1, \ldots, q\} \cap\{\sigma(1), \ldots, \sigma(q)\}$ be denoted by $r \in$ $\{0, \ldots, q\}$. Then:
(i) There are $\binom{q}{r}^{2} q!^{2}$ permutations $\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{2 q}$ such that the cardinality of $\{1, \ldots, q\} \cap$ $\{\sigma(1), \ldots, \sigma(q)\}$ is $r$.
(ii) We have that $\{1, \ldots, q\} \backslash\{\sigma(1), \ldots, \sigma(q)\}=\{\sigma(q+1), \ldots, \sigma(2 q)\} \backslash\{q+1, \ldots, 2 q\}$ and $\{\sigma(1), \ldots, \sigma(q)\} \backslash\{1, \ldots, q\}=\{q+1, \ldots, 2 q\} \backslash\{\sigma(q+1), \ldots, \sigma(2 q)\}$.
(iii) The cardinality of $\{q+1, \ldots, 2 q\} \cap\{\sigma(q+1), \ldots, \sigma(2 q)\}$ is also $r$.

Proof. First, we prove (i). Consider a permutation $\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{2 q}$ formed by the following procedure. Firstly, choose $r$ distinct elements $x_{1}, \ldots, x_{r}$ of $\{1, \ldots, q\}$, which can be done in ( $\binom{q}{r}$ ways. Secondly, choose $q-r$ distinct elements of $x_{r+1}, \ldots, x_{q}$ of $\{q+1, \ldots, 2 q\}$, which can be done in $\binom{q}{r}$ ways. Thirdly, choose a bijection from $\{1, \ldots, q\}$ to $\left\{x_{1}, \ldots, x_{q}\right\}$, which can be done in $q$ ! ways. Lastly, choose a bijection from $\{q+1, \ldots, 2 q\}$ to $\{1, \ldots, 2 q\} \backslash\left\{x_{1}, \ldots, x_{q}\right\}$, which can be done in $q$ ! ways. So there are $\binom{q}{r}^{2} q!^{2}$ ways to form a permutation using this procedure and the first three steps ensures that the cardinality of $\{1, \ldots, q\} \cap$ $\{\sigma(1), \ldots, \sigma(q)\}$ is $r$.

Next, we prove (ii). If $x \in\{1, \ldots, q\} \backslash\{\sigma(1), \ldots, \sigma(q)\}$, then $x \notin\{\sigma(1), \ldots, \sigma(q)\}$, so $x \in\{\sigma(q+1), \ldots, \sigma(2 q)\}$. Also, $x \in\{1, \ldots, q\}$, so $x \notin\{q+1, \ldots, 2 q\}$. Conversely, if $x \in\{\sigma(q+1), \ldots, \sigma(2 q)\} \backslash\{q+1, \ldots, 2 q\}$, then $x \notin\{q+1, \ldots, 2 q\}$, so $x \in\{q+1, \ldots, 2 q\}$. Also $x \in\{\sigma(q+1), \ldots, \sigma(2 q)\}$, so $x \notin\{\sigma(q+1), \ldots, \sigma(2 q)\}$. This proves the first equality. After swapping $1, \ldots, q$ with $q+1 \ldots, 2 p$, the same argument can be used to prove the second equality.

Finally, we prove (iii). Since $|\{1, \ldots, q\} \cap\{\sigma(1), \ldots, \sigma(q)\}|=r$, we have $\mid\{1, \ldots, q\} \backslash$ $\{\sigma(1), \ldots, \sigma(q)\} \mid=q-r$. By (ii), $|\{\sigma(q+1), \ldots, \sigma(2 q)\} \backslash\{q+1, \ldots, 2 q\}|=q-r$, so $|\{q+1, \ldots, 2 q\} \cap\{\sigma(q+1), \ldots, \sigma(2 q)\}|=r$.

Lemma 3.2.2. Let $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ and $F=I_{q}(f)$ be a Wiener-Itô integral of order $q \geq 2$. Then we have:

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}=q!\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}+q \sum_{r=1}^{q-1}(r-1)!\binom{q-1}{r-1}^{2} I_{2 q-2 r}\left(f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right)  \tag{3.2.1}\\
& \operatorname{Var}\left(\frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)=\frac{1}{q^{2}} \sum_{r=1}^{q-1} r^{2} r!^{2}\binom{q}{r}^{4}(2 q-2 r)!\left\|f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2}  \tag{3.2.2}\\
& \mathrm{E}\left(F^{4}\right)-3 \mathrm{E}\left(F^{2}\right)^{2}=\frac{3}{q} \sum_{r=1}^{q-1} r r!^{2}\binom{q}{r}^{4}(2 q-2 r)!\left\|f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2}  \tag{3.2.3}\\
& =\sum_{r=1}^{q-1} q^{2}\binom{q}{r}^{2}\left(\left\|f \otimes_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2}+\binom{2 q-2 r}{q-r}\left\|f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2}\right) \text {. } \tag{3.2.4}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. Without loss of generality, we can work on the Hilbert space $L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. Recall that by Proposition, $D F=q I_{q-1}\left(\bar{f}_{t}\right)$, where $\bar{f}_{t}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q-1}\right):=f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q-1}, t\right)$. Using the product formula in Corollary 1.4.8, the stochastic Fubini theorem [PT10] and the formula of the contraction given in (B.5.1), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} & =q \int_{T} I_{q-1}\left(\bar{f}_{t}\right)^{2} d \mu(t) \\
& =q \sum_{r=0}^{q-1} r!\binom{q-1}{r}^{2} I_{2 q-2-2 r}\left(\int_{T} \bar{f}_{t} \otimes_{r} \bar{f}_{t} d \mu(t)\right) \\
& =q \sum_{r=0}^{q-1} r!\binom{q-1}{r}^{2} I_{2 q-2-2 r}\left(f \otimes_{r+1} f\right) \\
& =q \sum_{r=1}^{q}(r-1)!\binom{q-1}{r-1}^{2} I_{2 q-2 r}\left(f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now since $I_{0}$ is the identity map for constants, the summand when $r=q$ is $(q-1)!I_{0}\left(f \otimes_{q}\right.$ $f)=(q-1)!\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}_{\otimes q}}$, so (3.2.1) follows.

Now using the orthogonality of Wiener-Itô integrals and (3.2.1), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Var}\left(\frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right) & =q^{2} \sum_{r=1}^{q}(r-1)!^{2}\binom{q-1}{r-1}^{4}(2 q-2 r)!\left\|f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}} \\
& =\frac{1}{q^{2}} \sum_{r=1}^{q-1} r^{2} r!^{2}\binom{q}{r}^{4}(2 q-2 r)!\left\|f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Next, we prove (3.2.4). From Definition 2.3.2 and Proposition 2.3.3, $F=-L F / q=$ $\delta(D F) / q$. Together with (2.3.1), the fourth moment can be expressed as

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(F^{4}\right)=\frac{1}{q} \mathrm{E}\left(F^{3} \delta(D F)\right)=\frac{1}{q} \mathrm{E}\left(\left\langle D\left(F^{3}\right), D F\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right)=\frac{3}{q} \mathrm{E}\left(F^{2}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right),
$$

where the last equality follows from $D\left(F^{3}\right)=3 F^{2} D F$. This can be obtained by using the product formula followed by Proposition. Alternatively, it follows from an extended chain rule for Lipschitz functions (see Proposition 1.2.4 in [Nua06]), since the version in Proposition 2.1.7 requires the function to have bounded partial derivatives. The random variables $F^{2}$ and $\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}$ can be expressed using the product formula and 3.2.1, then using the orthogonality of Wiener-Itô integrals gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left(F^{4}\right) & =\frac{3}{q}\left(q\left(q!\|f\|_{\mathcal{H} \otimes n}\right)^{2}+\sum_{r=1}^{q-1} r!\binom{q}{r}^{2} q^{2}(r-1)!\binom{q-1}{r-1}^{2} \mathrm{E}\left(I_{2 q-2 r}\left(f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right)^{2}\right)\right) \\
& =3 \mathrm{E}\left(F^{2}\right)^{2}+\frac{3}{q} \sum_{r=1}^{q-1} r r!\binom{q}{r}^{4}(2 q-2 r)!\left\|f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Finally, we will prove (3.2.3). Let $\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{2 q}$ and consider the operator

$$
L_{\sigma}(f):=\int_{T^{2 q}} f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right) f\left(t_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(q)}\right) f\left(t_{q+1}, \ldots, t_{2 q}\right) f\left(t_{\sigma(q+1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(2 q)}\right) d \mu\left(t_{1}\right) \ldots d \mu\left(t_{2 q}\right)
$$

Recalling that $f$ is a symmetric function and using Lemma 3.2.1 (iii), we can assume without loss of generality that the last $r$ arguments of $f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right)$ and $f\left(t_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(q)}\right)$ are equal, and the same holds for $f\left(t_{q+1}, \ldots, t_{2 q}\right)$ and $f\left(t_{\sigma(q+1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(2 q)}\right)$. From Lemma 3.2.1 (ii), we can also assume that the first $q-r$ arguments of $f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right)$ and $f\left(t_{\sigma(q+1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(2 q)}\right)$ are equal, and the same holds for $f\left(t_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(q)}\right)$ and $f\left(t_{q+1}, \ldots, t_{2 q}\right)$. Therefore,

$$
\begin{align*}
L_{\sigma}(f)= & \int_{T^{2 q-2 r}}\left(\int_{T^{r}} f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right) f\left(t_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(q)}\right) d \mu\left(t_{q-r+1}\right) \ldots d \mu\left(t_{r}\right)\right) \\
& \left(\int_{T^{r}} f\left(t_{\sigma(q+1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(2 q)}\right) f\left(t_{q+1}, \ldots, t_{2 q}\right) d \mu\left(t_{2 q-r+1}\right) \ldots d \mu\left(t_{2 q}\right)\right) \\
& d \mu\left(t_{1}\right) \ldots d \mu\left(t_{q-r}\right) d \mu\left(t_{q+1}\right) \ldots d \mu,\left(t_{2 q-1}\right) \\
= & \int_{T^{2 q-2 r}}\left(f \otimes_{r} f\right)\left(u_{1}, \ldots, u_{2 q-2 r}\right)^{2} d \mu\left(u_{1}\right) \ldots d \mu\left(u_{2 q-2 r}\right) \\
= & \left\|f \otimes_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2} . \tag{3.2.5}
\end{align*}
$$

The symmetrization of $f \otimes f$ is

$$
(f \widetilde{\otimes} f)\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{2 q}\right)=\frac{1}{(2 q)!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{2 q}} f\left(t_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(q)}\right) f\left(t_{\sigma(q+1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(2 q)}\right)
$$

Then,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|f \widetilde{\otimes} f\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q}}^{2}= & \frac{1}{(2 q)!^{2}} \sum_{\sigma, \sigma^{\prime} \in \mathcal{S}_{2 q}} \int_{T^{2 q}} f\left(t_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(q)}\right) f\left(t_{\sigma(q+1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(2 q)}\right) \\
& f\left(t_{\sigma^{\prime}(1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma^{\prime}(q)}\right) f\left(t_{\sigma^{\prime}(q+1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma^{\prime}(2 q)}\right) d \mu\left(t_{1}\right) \ldots d \mu\left(t_{2 q}\right) \\
= & \frac{1}{(2 q)!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{2 q}} \int_{T^{2 q}} f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right) f\left(t_{q+1}, \ldots, t_{2 q}\right) \\
& f\left(t_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(q)}\right) f\left(t_{\sigma(q+1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(2 q)}\right) d \mu\left(t_{1}\right) \ldots d \mu\left(t_{2 q}\right) \\
= & \frac{1}{(2 q)!} \sum_{r=0}^{q} \sum_{\substack{\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{2 q} \\
|\{1, \ldots, q\} \cap\{\sigma(1), \ldots, \sigma(q)\}|=r}} \int_{T^{2 q}} f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right) f\left(t_{q+1}, \ldots, t_{2 q}\right) \\
& f\left(t_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(q)}\right) f\left(t_{\sigma(q+1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(2 q)}\right) d \mu\left(t_{1}\right) \ldots d \mu\left(t_{2 q}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

The second equality above follows from the fact that there are ( $2 q$ )! ways to permute the dummy variables $t_{1}, \ldots, t_{2 q}$ without changing the value of the integral. Combining this with (3.2.5) and Lemma (3.2.1) (i) gives

$$
\begin{equation*}
(2 q)!\|f \widetilde{\otimes} f\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q}}^{2}=2 q!^{2}\|f\|_{\mathcal{H} \otimes q}^{4}+q!^{2} \sum_{r=1}^{q-1}\binom{q}{r}^{2}\left\|f \otimes_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2} \tag{3.2.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

since $\left\|f \otimes_{0} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q}}^{2}=\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{4}=\left\|f \otimes_{q} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 0}}^{2}$. We can evaluate the fourth moment using the Corollary 1.4.8 and the orthogonality property of Wiener-Itô integrals, which gives

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(F^{4}\right)=(2 q)!\|f \widetilde{\otimes} f\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q}}^{2}+q!^{2}\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{4}+\sum_{r=1}^{q-1} r!^{2}\binom{q}{r}^{4}(2 q-2 r)!\left\|f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2}
$$

Substituting (3.2.6) into this equation and noting that $\mathrm{E}\left(F^{2}\right)^{2}=q!^{2}\|f\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{4}$, we deduce that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left(F^{4}\right) & =3 \mathrm{E}\left(F^{2}\right)+\sum_{r=1}^{q-1}\left(q!^{2}\binom{q}{r}^{2}\left\|f \otimes_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2}+r!^{2}\binom{q}{r}^{4}(2 q-2 r)!\left\|f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2}\right) \\
& =3 \mathrm{E}\left(F^{2}\right)+\sum_{r=1}^{q-1} q^{2}\binom{q}{r}^{2}\left(\left\|f \otimes_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2}+\binom{2 q-2 r}{q-r}\left\|f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Corollary 3.2.3. Under the assumptions of Lemma 3.2.2,

$$
\operatorname{Var}\left(\frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right) \leq \frac{q-1}{3 q}\left(\mathrm{E}\left(F^{4}\right)-3 \mathrm{E}\left(F^{2}\right)^{2}\right)
$$

Proof. Using (3.2.2),

$$
\operatorname{Var}\left(\frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right) \leq \frac{q-1}{q^{2}} \sum_{r=1}^{q-1} r r!^{2}\binom{q}{r}^{4}(2 q-2 r)!\left\|f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f\right\|_{\mathcal{H} \otimes 2 q-2 r}^{2} .
$$

Then the result immediately follows from (3.2.3).
We can now show a total variation distance bound for elements of the Wiener chaos.
Proposition 3.2.4 (Nourdin and Peccati). Let $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ and $F=I_{q}(f)$ be a WienerItô integral of order $q \geq 2, E\left(F^{2}\right)=1$ and $N \sim \mathcal{N}(0,1)$. Then we have

$$
d_{T V}(F, N) \leq 2 \sqrt{\operatorname{Var}\left(\frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)} \leq 2 \sqrt{\frac{q-1}{3 q}\left(\mathrm{E}\left(F^{4}\right)-3\right)} .
$$

Proof. Since $L^{-1} F=-F / q$ by Definition 2.3.4, we have $\left\langle D F,-D L^{-1} F\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}=\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} / q$ and Proposition 3.1.4 implies

$$
\begin{equation*}
d_{\mathrm{TV}}(F, N) \leq 2 \mathrm{E}\left(\left|1-\frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right|\right) . \tag{3.2.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now, using Jensen's inequality

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(\mathrm{E}\left(\left|1-\frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right|\right)\right)^{2} & \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\left(1-\frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)^{2}\right) \\
& =\operatorname{Var}\left(1-\frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)+\mathrm{E}\left(1-\frac{1}{q}\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

However, $\mathrm{E}\left(1-\|D F\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} / q\right)=0$ due to (3.2.1), so combining this with and Corollary 3.2.3 gives the required bound.

Theorem 3.2.5 (Fourth moment theorem). Let $\left(F_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1}$ be a sequence of Wiener-Itô integrals, where $F_{n}=I_{q}\left(f_{n}\right)$ and $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$, such that $\mathrm{E}\left(F_{n}^{2}\right) \rightarrow \sigma^{2}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Then, as $n \rightarrow \infty$, the following are equivalent:
(i) $F_{n} \xrightarrow{d} \mathcal{N}\left(0, \sigma^{2}\right)$.
(ii) $\mathrm{E}\left(F_{n}^{4}\right) \rightarrow 3 \sigma^{2}$.
(iii) $\operatorname{Var}\left(\left\|D F_{n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right) \rightarrow 0$.
(iv) For all $1 \leq r \leq q-1$, we have $\left\|f_{n} \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f_{n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}=0$.
(v) For all $1 \leq r \leq q-1$, we have $\left\|f_{n} \otimes_{r} f_{n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}=0$.

Proof. We can assume without loss of generality that $\sigma^{2}=1$.
First, we prove (i) $\Rightarrow$ (ii). The assumption $\mathrm{E}\left(F_{n}^{2}\right) \rightarrow 1$ and the equivalence of $L^{p}(\Omega)$ norm on the Wiener chaos by Theorem 2.3.7, implies $\sup _{n \geq 0} E\left(\left|F_{n}\right|^{r}\right)<\infty$ for all $r>2$. Then by Proposition A.3.1 and (i), we have that $\mathrm{E}\left(F_{n}^{r}\right) \rightarrow \mathrm{E}\left(N^{r}\right)$ for all $r>2$, where $N \sim \mathcal{N}\left(0, \sigma^{2}\right)$. In the case of $r=4, \mathrm{E}\left(N^{4}\right)=3$, which gives (ii).

Next, (ii) $\Rightarrow$ (iii) follows immediately from Corollary 3.2.3. Then (iii) $\Rightarrow$ (iv) follows immediately from Equation 3.2.2. Then (iv) $\Rightarrow$ (v) follows immediately from Equation 3.2.4 and 3.2.3.

Finally, we prove (v) $\Rightarrow$ (i). Since $\left\|f_{n} \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f_{n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}} \leq\left\|f_{n} \otimes_{r} f_{n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}} \rightarrow 0$, it follows from Equation 3.2.2 that and 3.2.4 that $d_{\mathrm{TV}}\left(F_{n}, N\right) \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, which implies convergence in distribution.

Condition (iii) in Theorem 3.2.5 is often written as $\left\|D F_{n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \xrightarrow{L^{2}} q \sigma^{2}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, since (3.2.1) implies that $\mathrm{E}\left(\left\|D F_{n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right) \rightarrow q \sigma^{2}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$.

The original proof of the fourth moment theorem was due to Nualart and Peccati [NP05] using the the Dambis-Dubins-Schwarz theorem. A proof using Malliavin calculus was given by Nualart and Ortiz-Latorre [NOL08]. The proof we follow here, using Malliavin calculus and Stein's method, was discovered by Nourdin and Peccati [NP09]. A few other proofs have also been discovered.

The fourth moment theorem has led to a simplification for proving limit theorems on the Wiener chaos. Prior to its discovery, such limits were proved using method of moments, which required showing that all moments of the sequence converged to the moments of the normal distribution. The computation of these moments was usually done using diagram formulas. Janson [Jan97], provides an overview of these methods. Now instead of needing to show convergence in all moments, we only need to consider the second and fourth moments.

Corollary 3.2.6. Under the assumptions of Theorem 3.2.5, $d_{\mathrm{TV}}\left(F_{n}, N\right) \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where $N \sim \mathcal{N}(0,1)$, is equivalent to $F_{n} \xrightarrow{d} \mathcal{N}\left(0, \sigma^{2}\right)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$.

Proof. Convergence in total variation implies convergence in distribution by Proposition (ii). Conversely, assume that $F_{n} \xrightarrow{d} \mathcal{N}\left(0, \sigma^{2}\right)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Then by Theorem 3.2.5, $\mathrm{E}\left(F_{n}^{4}\right) \rightarrow 3 \sigma^{2}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. This implies convergence in total variation by Proposition 3.2.4.

The fourth moment theorem is surprising in the sense that it shows that on the Wiener chaos, convergence in total variation, which is usually a strong mode of convergence, is equivalent to convergence in distribution, which is usually a weak mode of convergence.

### 3.3 Multivariate Limit Theorems

We will now generalize the fourth moment theorem to the multivariate setting, as well as give sufficient conditions for random vectors, not necessarily on the Wiener chaos, to converge to the multivariate normal distribution. In this section, we follow the proofs from Nualart and Ortiz-Latorre [NOL08].
Lemma 3.3.1. Fix $d \geq 2$ and $q_{1}, \ldots, q_{d} \geq 1$ and let $F_{n}=\left(I_{q_{1}}\left(f_{n}^{1}\right), \ldots, I_{q_{d}}\left(f_{n}^{d}\right)\right)$ for all $n \geq 1$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \mathrm{E}\left(F_{n}^{i} F_{n}^{j}\right)=\delta_{i j} . \tag{3.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $i, j=1, \ldots$, d. If $\left\|D F_{n}^{i}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \xrightarrow{L^{2}} q_{i}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$ for all $i=1, \ldots, d$, then $\left\langle D F_{n}^{i}, D F_{n}^{j}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \xrightarrow{L^{2}}$ $\sqrt{q_{i} q_{j}} \delta_{i j}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$ for all $i, j=1, \ldots, d$.
Proof. When $i=j$, the result follows immediately from the assumption. So it remains to show the result in the case when $i<j$. Without loss of generality, we can work on the Hilbert space $L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$. Recall that by Proposition, $D F=q I_{q-1}\left(\bar{f}_{t}\right)$, where $\bar{f}_{t}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q-1}\right):=f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q-1}, t\right)$. Using the product formula in Corollary 1.4.8, the stochastic Fubini theorem [PT10] and the formula of the contraction given in (B.5.1), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle D F_{n}^{i}, D F_{n}^{j}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} & =q_{i} q_{j} \int_{T} I_{q_{i}-1}\left(\bar{f}_{n, t}^{i}\right) I_{q_{j}-1}\left(\bar{f}_{n, t}^{j}\right) d \mu(t) \\
& =q_{i} q_{j} \sum_{r=0}^{q_{i} \wedge q_{j}-1} r!\binom{q_{i}-1}{r}\binom{q_{j}-1}{r} I_{q_{i}+q_{j}-2-2 r}\left(\int_{T} \bar{f}_{n, t}^{i} \otimes_{r} \bar{f}_{n, t}^{j} d \mu(t)\right) \\
& =q_{i} q_{j} \sum_{r=0}^{q_{i} \wedge q_{j}-1} r!\binom{q_{i}-1}{r}\binom{q_{j}-1}{r} I_{q_{i}+q_{j}-2-2 r}\left(f_{n}^{i} \otimes_{r+1} f_{n}^{j}\right) \\
& =q_{i} q_{j} \sum_{r=1}^{q_{i} \wedge q_{j}}(r-1)!\binom{q_{i}-1}{r-1}\binom{q_{j}-1}{r-1} I_{q_{i}+q_{j}-2 r}\left(f_{n}^{i} \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f_{n}^{j}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Using the orthogonality of Wiener-Itô integrals the fact that we can assume without loss of generality that $q_{i} \leq q_{j}$, we have that
$E\left(\left\langle D F_{n}^{i}, D F_{n}^{j}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}^{2}\right)=q_{i}^{2} q_{j}^{2} \sum_{r=1}^{q_{i}}(r-1)!^{2}\binom{q_{i}-1}{r-1}^{2}\binom{q_{j}-1}{r-1}^{2}\left(q_{i}+q_{j}-2 r\right)!\left\|f_{n}^{i} \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f_{n}^{j}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q_{i}+q_{j}-2 r}}^{2}$.
Now since $\left\|f_{n}^{i} \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} f_{n}^{j}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q_{i}+q_{j}-2 r}}^{2} \leq\left\|f_{n}^{i} \otimes_{r} f_{n}^{j}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q_{i}+q_{j}-2 r}}^{2}$, it suffices to prove that for all $r=1, \ldots, q_{i}$,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left\|f_{n}^{i} \otimes_{r} f_{n}^{j}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q_{i}+q_{j}-2 r}}^{2}=0
$$

From the definition of the contraction,

$$
\left\|f_{n}^{i} \otimes_{r} f_{n}^{j}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q_{i}+q_{j}-2 r}}^{2}=\left\langle f_{n}^{i} \otimes_{q_{i}-r} f_{n}^{i}, f_{n}^{j} \otimes_{q_{j}-r} f_{n}^{j}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 r}} .
$$

There are 3 cases to consider. When $r=1, \ldots, q_{i}-1$, we have using the CauchySchwarz inequality that

$$
\left\|f_{n}^{i} \otimes_{r} f_{n}^{j}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q_{i}+q_{j}-2 r}}^{2} \leq\left\|f_{n}^{i} \otimes_{q_{i}-r} f_{n}^{i}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 r}}\left\|f_{n}^{j} \otimes_{q_{j}-r} f_{n}^{j}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 r}} \rightarrow 0,
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$, due to (3.3.1) and Theorem 3.2.5.
When $r=q_{i}<q_{j}$, the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality gives

$$
\left\|f_{n}^{i} \otimes_{r} f_{n}^{j}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q_{i}+q_{j}-2 r}}^{2} \leq\left\|f_{n}^{i}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 r}}\left\|f_{n}^{j} \otimes_{q_{j}-r} f_{n}^{j}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 r}} \rightarrow 0,
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$, since (3.3.1) implies that $\sup _{n \geq 1}\left\|f_{n}^{i}\right\|_{\mathcal{H} \otimes 2 r}<\infty$, while (3.3.1) and Theorem 3.2.5 ensures that $\left\|f_{n}^{j} \otimes_{q_{j}-r} f_{n}^{j}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 r}} \rightarrow 0$.

Finally, when $r=q_{i}=q_{j}$ using the orthogonality property we have that

$$
\left\|f_{n}^{i} \otimes_{r} f_{n}^{j}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q_{i}+q_{j}-2 r}}=q_{i}!\mathrm{E}\left(F_{n}^{i} F_{n}^{j}\right) \rightarrow 0
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$, due to (3.3.1).
A similar argument can be used in the case where $i>j$. This completes the proof.
A vector of Wiener-Itô integrals converges component-wise to a Gaussian distribution if and only if joint convergence holds. The following result was originally due to Peccati and Tudor [PT05].

Theorem 3.3.2 (Peccati and Tudor). Fix $d \geq 2$ and $q_{1}, \ldots, q_{d} \geq 1$ and let $F_{n}=$ $\left(I_{q_{1}}\left(f_{n}^{1}\right), \ldots, I_{q_{d}}\left(f_{n}^{d}\right)\right)$ for all $n \geq 1$ and $I_{d}$ be the $d \times d$ identity matrix. Assume that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \mathrm{E}\left(F_{n}^{i} F_{n}^{j}\right)=\delta^{i, j} \tag{3.3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $i, j=1, \ldots, d$. Then the follow conditions are equivalent:
(i) $F_{n} \xrightarrow{d} \mathcal{N}_{d}\left(0, I_{d}\right)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$
(ii) $F_{n}^{i} \xrightarrow{d} \mathcal{N}(0,1)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, for all $i=1, \ldots, d$.

Proof. It is a basic fact of convergence in distribution that (i) $\Rightarrow$ (ii). So we only need to prove that (ii) $\Rightarrow$ (i). Since (3.3.2) ensures that $\left(F_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1}$ is bounded in $L^{2}(\Omega)$, this sequence is tight. So Prokhorov's Theorem implies that there is a subsequence $\left(F_{n_{m}}\right)_{m \geq 1}$ and random variable $G$, such that $F_{n_{m}} \xrightarrow{d} G$ as $m \rightarrow \infty$. Now, let $\phi_{n}(t)=\mathrm{E}\left(e^{\mathrm{i}\left(t, F_{n}\right\rangle}\right)$, be the characteristic function of $F_{n}$, and $\phi$ be the characteristic function of $G$. Then we have that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{m \rightarrow \infty} \phi_{n_{m}}(t)=\phi(t) \tag{3.3.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $t \in \mathbb{R}^{d}$. Due the uniqueness of limits, it suffices to $G \sim \mathcal{N}_{d}\left(0, I_{d}\right)$ and we will do this by showing that $\phi$ is the characteristic function of $\mathcal{N}_{d}\left(0, I_{d}\right)$.

Now, for all $i=1, \ldots, d, \partial \phi_{n}(t) / \partial t_{i}=\mathrm{i} \mathrm{E}\left(F_{n}^{i} e^{\mathrm{i}\left(t, F_{n}\right\rangle}\right)$, so we can apply the continuous mapping theorem to (3.3.3) to get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{m \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\partial \phi_{n_{m}}}{\partial t_{i}}(t)=\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial t_{i}}(t) . \tag{3.3.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now from Definition 2.3.2 and Proposition 2.3.4, $F=-L F / q=\delta(D F) / q$. Together with (2.3.1), we get

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(F_{n}^{i} e^{\mathrm{i}\left\langle t, F_{n}\right\rangle}\right)=\frac{1}{q_{i}} \mathrm{E}\left(\delta\left(D F_{n}^{i}\right) e^{\mathrm{i}\left\langle t, F_{n}\right\rangle}\right)
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\frac{1}{q_{i}} \mathrm{E}\left(\left\langle D F_{k}^{j}, D\left(e^{\mathrm{i}\left\langle t, F_{n}\right\rangle}\right)\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right) \\
& =\frac{\mathrm{i}}{q_{i}} \sum_{j=1}^{d} t_{j} \mathrm{E}\left(e^{\mathrm{i}\left\langle t, F_{n}\right\rangle}\left\langle D F_{n}^{i}, D F_{n}^{j}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where we used the definition of the Malliavin derivative at the last line. As a result of (ii) and (3.3.2), we can apply Lemma 3.3.1 to get

$$
\frac{\partial \phi_{n_{m}}}{\partial t_{i}}(t)=-\frac{1}{q_{i}} t_{i} \mathrm{E}\left(e^{\mathrm{i}\left\langle t, F_{n_{m}}\right\rangle} q_{i}\right)
$$

Finally, taking the $m \rightarrow \infty$ and combining this with 3.3.4 give

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\partial \phi}{\partial t_{i}}(t)=-t_{i} \phi(t) \tag{3.3.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $i=1, \ldots, d$. This system of partial differential equations has solution $\phi(t)=$ $\exp \left(-\langle t, t\rangle_{\mathbb{R}^{d}} / 2\right)$ which is the characteristic function of $\mathcal{N}_{d}\left(0, I_{d}\right)$.

The fourth moment theorem gives conditions for the convergence of random variables on the Wiener chaos. However, we can also examine the conditions for which any square integrable random variable converges to a Gaussian distribution. To do this we make use of the Wiener-Ito expansion. The following theorem gives sufficient conditions.

Theorem 3.3.3 (Nualart and Ortiz-Latorre). Let $\left(F_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1}$ be a sequence of centered $d$-dimensional random vector in $L^{2}(\Omega)$. Then for all $n \geq 1$ and $i=1, \ldots, d$, we have the Wiener-Ito expansion

$$
F_{n}^{i}=\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} I_{q}\left(f_{n, q}^{i}\right) .
$$

Suppose that in addition, for all $i, j=1, \ldots, d$ :
(i) For all $q \geq 1$, we have $\sigma_{q}^{i, j}:=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} q!\left\langle f_{n, q}^{i}, f_{n, q}^{j}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H} \otimes q}$ exists.
(ii) $\sum_{q=1}^{\infty}\left|\sigma_{q}^{i, j}\right|<\infty$.
(iii) For all $q \geq 2, r=1, \ldots, q-1$, we have $\left\|f_{n, q}^{i} \otimes_{r} f_{n, q}^{i}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2} \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$.
(iv) $\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{n \geq 1} \sum_{q=N+1}^{\infty} q!\left\|f_{n, q}^{i}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2}=0$.

Then $F_{n} \xrightarrow{d} \mathcal{N}(0, \Sigma)$, where $\Sigma$ is a $d \times d$ matrix with $(i, j)$-th entry

$$
\sigma^{i, j}=\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} \sigma_{q}^{i, j}
$$

Note that condition (iii) can be replaced with any of the equivalent conditions listed in Theorem 3.2.5.

Proof. It suffices to prove that for all $a \in \mathbb{R}^{d}, a^{T} F_{n} \xrightarrow{D} \mathcal{N}\left(0, a^{T} \Sigma a\right)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Now from (i) and (iii) and Theorem 3.2.5, we have $I_{q}\left(f_{n, q}^{i}\right) \xrightarrow{D} \mathcal{N}\left(0, \sigma_{q}^{i, i}\right)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, for all $i=1, \ldots, d$ and $q \geq 1$. Using (i) amd Theorem 3.3.2 gives

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(I_{1}\left(a^{T} f_{n, 1}\right), \ldots, I_{q}\left(a^{T} f_{n, q}\right)\right) \xrightarrow{D}\left(G_{1}, \ldots, G_{q}\right), \tag{3.3.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where $f_{n, k}=\left(f_{n, k}^{1}, \ldots, f_{n, k}^{d}\right), G_{k} \sim \mathcal{N}\left(0, a^{T} \Sigma_{k} a\right)$ are independent, and $\Sigma_{k}$ is a $d \times d$ matrix with $(i, j)$ entry $\sigma_{k}^{i, j}$, for all $k=1, \ldots, q$. Now define

$$
F_{n}^{N}:=\sum_{q=1}^{N} I_{q}\left(f_{n, q}\right), \quad G^{N}:=\sum_{q=1}^{N} G_{q}, \quad G:=\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} G_{q} .
$$

Let $g$ be a continuously differentiable function with derivative bounded by $C$. Then, using the mean value theorem [DC99], there is a $H$ between $a^{T} F_{n}$ and $a^{T} F_{n}^{N}$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left(g\left(a^{T} F_{n}\right)\right)-\mathrm{E}\left(g\left(a^{T} F_{n}^{N}\right)\right) & =\mathrm{E}\left(g^{\prime}(H) a^{T} \sum_{q=N+1}^{\infty} I_{q}\left(f_{n, q}\right)\right) \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left(C|a|\left|\sum_{q=N+1}^{\infty} I_{q}\left(f_{n, q}\right)\right|\right) \\
& \leq C|a|\left(\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\sum_{q=N+1}^{\infty} I_{q}\left(f_{n, q}\right)\right|^{2}\right)\right)^{1 / 2} \\
& =C|a|\left(\sum_{i=1}^{d} \mathrm{E}\left(\left(\sum_{q=N+1}^{\infty} I_{q}\left(f_{n, q}^{i}\right)\right)^{2}\right)\right)^{1 / 2} \\
& =C|a|\left(\sum_{i=1}^{d} \sum_{q=N+1}^{\infty} \mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}\left(f_{n, q}^{i}\right)^{2}\right)\right)^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

where we have use the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality for the Euclidean norm, and then the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality for the $L^{2}(\Omega)$ norm, and the last line follows from the orthogonality property of Wiener-Itô integrals. Now

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\mathrm{E}\left(g\left(a^{T} F_{n}\right)\right)-\mathrm{E}(g(G))\right| \leq & \left|\mathrm{E}\left(g\left(a^{T} F_{n}\right)\right)-\mathrm{E}\left(g\left(a^{T} F_{n}^{N}\right)\right)\right|+\left|\mathrm{E}\left(g\left(a^{T} F_{n}^{N}\right)\right)-\mathrm{E}\left(g\left(G^{N}\right)\right)\right| \\
& +\left|\mathrm{E}\left(g\left(G^{N}\right)\right)-\mathrm{E}(g(G))\right| \\
\leq & C|a|\left(\sum_{i=1}^{d} \sum_{q=N+1}^{\infty} \mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}\left(f_{n, q}^{i}\right)^{2}\right)\right)^{1 / 2}+\left|\mathrm{E}\left(g\left(a^{T} F_{n}^{N}\right)\right)-\mathrm{E}\left(g\left(G^{N}\right)\right)\right| \\
& +\left|\mathrm{E}\left(g\left(G^{N}\right)\right)-\mathrm{E}(g(G))\right| .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now if we take $n \rightarrow \infty$, followed by $N \rightarrow \infty$, then the first term approaches 0 due to (iv) and the fact that $\mathrm{E}\left(I_{q}\left(f_{n, q}^{i}\right)^{2}\right)=q!\left\|f_{n, q}^{i}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}$, the second term approaches 0 due to (3.3.6), and the third term approaches 0 due to (ii). This implies that $a^{T} F_{n} \xrightarrow{D} G$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Now since $G_{q}$ are independent, $G \sim \mathcal{N}\left(0, a^{T} \Sigma a\right)$. This completes the proof.

## Chapter 4

## Convergence of Partial Sum Processes

In this chapter we examine the limits of partial sum processes. The general setup is described in Section 4.1. The limit theorems discussed here can be viewed as a generalization of Donsker's theorem to the case where the process is not independent. It turns out that the limiting distribution of these partial sum processes are Brownian motion when underlying process exhibits short range dependence, as proved by Breuer and Major [BM83], or a Hermite process when it exhibits long range dependence, as proved by Taqqu [Taq79], and Dobrushin and Major [DM79].

We will provide a modern proof of the Breuer-Major theorem using Theorem 3.3.3, instead of the method of moments and diagram formula that was originally used to prove it. Then we will discuss self-similar processes with stationary increments, such as fractional Brownian motion and the Hermite processes.

### 4.1 Partial Sum Processes

Let $X=\left(X_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$ be a stationary Gaussian process and let $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be a measurable function such that $\operatorname{Var}\left(f\left(X_{n}\right)\right)<\infty$ and denote its autocovariance function by $\rho(n)=$ $E\left(X_{0} X_{n}\right)$. Without loss of generality, we will further assume that $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{n}\right)=0, \operatorname{Var}\left(X_{n}\right)=$ 1 and $\mathrm{E}\left(f\left(X_{n}\right)\right)=0$ for all $n \in \mathbb{Z}$.

Consider the process

$$
\begin{equation*}
V_{t, n}=\sum_{k=1}^{[n t]} f\left(X_{k}\right) . \tag{4.1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that $[x]=\lfloor x\rfloor$ if $x \geq 0$, and $[x]=\lfloor x\rfloor+1$, if $x<0$. Let $V_{n}=\left(V_{t, n}\right)_{t \in \mathbb{R}}$.
In this section, we are interested in the limit as $n \rightarrow \infty$ of $V_{n} / a_{n}$, where $a_{n}$ is a deterministic real sequence, as well as the condition on the autocovariance function under which the process has a nondegenerate limit.

By Proposition 1.2.3 (ii), the assumption that $\operatorname{Var}\left(f\left(X_{n}\right)\right)<\infty$ implies that $f$ has a Hermite expansion

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(x)=\sum_{q=1}^{\infty} a_{q} H_{q}(x), \tag{4.1.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $H_{q}$ is the $q$ th Hermite polynomial.

Definition 4.1.1. Let $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ have the Hermite expansion (4.1.2). The smallest integer $m$ such that the coefficient $a_{m} \neq 0$ is known as the Hermite rank of $f$.

Before we can apply the fourth moment theorem we need to write $X$ as an isonormal Gaussian process. Denote the closed linear subspace of $L^{2}(\Omega)$ spanned by $X$ as $\mathcal{H}$. Typically, $\mathcal{H}$ is infinite-dimensional, but if this is not the case, then add Gaussian white noise to the spanning set so that $\mathcal{H}$ becomes infinite-dimensional. Since $\mathcal{H}$ is an infinitedimensional separable Hilbert space, there exists an isometry $\psi: \mathcal{H} \rightarrow L^{2}(\mathbb{R})$. Put $g_{k}=\psi\left(X_{k}\right)$, then due to the isometry we have that for all $k, l \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\rho(k-l)=\mathrm{E}\left(X_{k} X_{l}\right)=\left\langle g_{k}, g_{l}\right\rangle_{L^{2}(\mathbb{R})} \tag{4.1.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then the isonormal Gaussian process $(X(g))_{g \in L^{2}(\mathbb{R})}$ satisfies $\left(X\left(g_{k}\right)\right)_{k \geq 0} \stackrel{d}{=}\left(X_{k}\right)_{k \geq 0}$. Therefore, without loss of generality we can write

$$
\begin{equation*}
X_{k}=X\left(g_{k}\right)=I_{1}\left(g_{k}\right) \tag{4.1.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 4.2 Central Limit Theorem for Partial Sum Processes

In this section we use Theorem 3.3.3 to show that the partial sum of a subordinated Gaussian process, $f(X)$, converges to a normal random variable. This result is known as the Breuer-Major theorem.

We follow the proof in [Nou12].
Theorem 4.2.1. Let $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be the function in (4.1.2) with Hermite rank $m$, and $V_{n}$ be defined in (4.1.1). If $\sum_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(n)|^{m}<\infty$, then

$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} V_{n} \xrightarrow{f d d} \sigma B
$$

where $B$ is standard Brownian motion and

$$
\sigma^{2}=\sum_{q=d}^{\infty} q!a_{q}^{2} \sum_{n \in \mathbb{Z}} \rho(n)^{q}<\infty
$$

Proof. Since $X_{k}$ is a Gaussian process, due to (4.1.4) and (4.1.3), we can assume $X_{k}=$ $X\left(e_{k}\right)$ and $\left\langle e_{k}, e_{l}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}=\rho(k-l)$. Using the Hermite expansion of $f$, we get

$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} V_{n}=\frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \sum_{k=1}^{[n t]} \sum_{q \geq m} a_{q} H_{q}\left(X_{k}\right)=\sum_{q \geq d} I_{q}\left(f_{t, n, q}\right),
$$

where the last equality follows by applying Theorem 1.4.9 so that for all $n \geq 1$ and $q \geq m$,

$$
f_{t, n, q}=\frac{a_{q}}{\sqrt{n}} \sum_{k=1}^{[n t]} g_{k}^{\otimes q} \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q} .
$$

Let $d \geq 1$ and $F_{n}^{i}=\sum_{q \geq m} I_{q}\left(f_{t_{i}, n, q}\right)$, for $i=1, \ldots, d$. Recall that $\operatorname{Cov}(\sigma B(t), \sigma B(s))=$ $\sigma^{2}(t \wedge s)$. So in order to prove that $F_{n}$ converges in finite dimensional distribution to a
scaled Brownian motion, we need to show that as $n \rightarrow \infty, F_{n}=\left(F_{n}^{1}, \ldots, F_{n}^{d}\right) \xrightarrow{d} \mathcal{N}_{d}(0, \Sigma)$, where the $(i, j)$ entry of $\Sigma$ is

$$
\sigma^{i, j}=\left(t_{i} \wedge t_{j}\right) \sum_{q=m}^{\infty} q!a_{q}^{2} \sum_{v \in \mathbb{Z}} \rho(v)^{q} .
$$

We do this by checking the sufficient conditions in Theorem 3.3.3.
Condition (i). For all $q \geq m$ and $t>s \geq 0$, using the parallelogram law

$$
\begin{aligned}
2\left\langle f_{t, n, q}, f_{s, n, q}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H} \otimes q}= & \left\|f_{t, n, q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}+\left\|f_{s, n, q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H} \otimes q}-\left\|f_{t, n, q}-f_{s, n, q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H} \otimes q} \\
= & \frac{a_{q}^{2}}{n} \sum_{i, j=1}^{[n t]} \rho(i-j)^{q}+\frac{a_{q}^{2}}{n} \sum_{i, j=1}^{[n s]} \rho(i-j)^{q}-\frac{a_{q}^{2}}{n} \sum_{i, j=1}^{[n t]-[n s]} \rho(i-j)^{q} \\
= & a_{q}^{2} \sum_{v \in \mathbb{Z}} \rho(v)^{q} \frac{[n t]-|v|}{n} 1_{\{|v|<[n t]\}}+a_{q}^{2} \sum_{v \in \mathbb{Z}} \rho(v)^{q} \frac{[n s]-|v|}{n} 1_{\{|v|<[n t]\}} \\
& \quad-a_{q}^{2} \sum_{v \in \mathbb{Z}} \rho(v)^{q} \frac{[n t]-[n s]-|v|}{n} 1_{\{|v|<[n t]-[n s]\}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The assumption $\sum_{v \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(v)|^{m}<\infty$ and the indicator functions ensures that this expression is bounded, and noting that $\frac{[n t t-|v|}{n} 1_{\{|v|<[n t]\}} \rightarrow t$ so we can apply the dominated convergence theorem as $n \rightarrow \infty$ which implies that

$$
q!\left\langle f_{t, n, q}, f_{s, n, q}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H} \otimes^{\otimes}} \rightarrow(t \wedge s) q!a_{q}^{2} \sum_{v \in \mathbb{Z}} \rho(v)^{q} .
$$

Condition (ii). Since $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{k}^{2}\right)=1$ for all $k \geq 1$, the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality gives $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{k+l} X_{l}\right)^{2} \leq \mathrm{E}\left(X_{k+l}^{2}\right) \mathrm{E}\left(X_{l}^{2}\right)$, which implies that $|\rho(k)| \leq 1$. Therefore,

$$
\sum_{q=m}^{\infty} q!a_{q}^{2} \sum_{v \in \mathbb{Z}} \rho(v)^{q} \leq \sum_{q=m}^{\infty} q!a_{q}^{2} \sum_{v \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(v)|^{m}=\mathrm{E}\left(f\left(X_{1}\right)^{2}\right) \sum_{v \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(v)|^{m}<\infty
$$

since by assumption, both expressions in the last equality are finite.
Condition (iii). Let $q \geq m$ and $q \neq 1$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
f_{t, n, q} \otimes_{r} f_{t, n, q} & =\frac{a_{q}^{2}}{n} \sum_{i, j=1}^{[n t]} g_{i}^{\otimes q} \otimes_{r} g_{j}^{\otimes q} \\
& =\frac{a_{q}^{2}}{n} \sum_{i, j=1}^{[n t]}\left\langle g_{i}, g_{j}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}^{r} g_{i}^{\otimes q-r} g_{j}^{\otimes q-r} \\
& =\frac{a_{q}^{2}}{n} \sum_{i, j=1}^{[n t]} \rho(i-j)^{r} g_{i}^{\otimes q-r} g_{j}^{\otimes q-r},
\end{aligned}
$$

for all $n \geq 1$ and $r=1, \ldots, q-1$. Therefore,
$\left\|_{t, n, q} \otimes_{r} f_{t, n, q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{2} \otimes 2 q-2 r=\frac{a_{q}^{4}}{n^{2}} \sum_{i, j, k, l=1}^{[n t]} \rho(k-l)^{r} \rho(i-j)^{r}\left\langle g_{i}^{\otimes q-r} \otimes g_{j}^{\otimes q-r}, g_{k}^{\otimes q-r} \otimes g_{l}^{\otimes q-r}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}$

$$
=\frac{a_{q}^{4}}{n^{2}} \sum_{i, j, k, l=1}^{[n t]} \rho(k-l)^{r} \rho(i-j)^{r} \rho(k-i)^{q-r} \rho(l-j)^{q-r} .
$$

Now $\left|\rho(k-l)^{r} \rho(k-i)^{q-r}\right| \leq|\rho(k-l)|^{q}+|\rho(k-i)|^{q}$, using this we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|f_{t, n, q} \otimes_{r} f_{t, n, q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H} \otimes 2 q-2 r}^{2} & \leq \frac{a_{q}^{4}}{n^{2}} \sum_{i, j, k, l=1}^{[n t]}|\rho(k-l)|^{q}\left(|\rho(i-j)|^{r}|\rho(l-j)|^{q-r}+|\rho(i-j)|^{q-r}|\rho(l-j)|^{r}\right) \\
& \leq \frac{a_{q}^{4}}{n^{2}} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(k)|^{q} \sum_{i, j, l=1}^{[n t]}\left(|\rho(i-j)|^{r}|\rho(l-j)|^{q-r}+|\rho(i-j)|^{q-r}|\rho(l-j)|^{r}\right) \\
& \leq \frac{2 a_{q}^{4}}{n} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(k)|^{m} \sum_{|i| \leq[n t]}|\rho(i)|^{r} \sum_{|j| \leq[n t]}|\rho(j)|^{q-r} \\
& =2 a_{q}^{4} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(k)|^{m} n^{-1+r / q} \sum_{|i| \leq[n t]}|\rho(i)|^{r} n^{-1+(q-r) / q} \sum_{|j| \leq[n t]}|\rho(j)|^{q-r} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Choose $\delta \in(0, t)$. In order to show that $\left\|f_{t, n, q} \otimes_{r} f_{t, n, q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2} \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, it suffices to show that

$$
n^{-1+r / q} \sum_{|j| \leq[n t]}|\rho(j)|^{r}=n^{-1+r / q}\left(\sum_{|j| \leq[n \delta]}|\rho(j)|^{r}+\sum_{[n \delta]<|j| \leq[n t]}|\rho(j)|^{r}\right) \rightarrow 0,
$$

since this would also imply that $n^{-1+(q-r) / q} \sum_{|j| \leq[n t]}|\rho(j)|^{q-r} \rightarrow 0$, while $\sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(k)|^{m}<$ $\infty$ by assumption. Using Hölder's inequality gives

$$
\begin{equation*}
n^{-1+r / q} \sum_{|j| \leq[n \delta]}|\rho(j)|^{r} \leq n^{-1+r / q}(2[n \delta]+1)^{1-r / q}\left(\sum_{j \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(j)|^{q}\right)^{r / q} \leq K \delta^{1-r / q} \tag{4.2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $K>0$ is a constant and the last inequality follows from $\sum_{j \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(j)|^{q} \leq \sum_{j \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(j)|^{m}<$ $\infty$. We also have

$$
\begin{equation*}
n^{-1+r / q} \sum_{[n \delta]<|j| \leq[n t]}|\rho(j)|^{r} \leq\left(\sum_{[n \delta]<|j| \leq[n t]}|\rho(j)|^{r}\right)^{r / q} \tag{4.2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $1 \leq r \leq q-1$, taking $n \rightarrow \infty$, followed by $\delta \rightarrow 0$, we get (4.2.1) and (4.2.2) converging to 0 , as required.

Condition (iv). Let $N \geq m$. Then,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum_{q=k+1}^{\infty} q!\left\|f_{t, n, q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H} \otimes q}^{2} & =\frac{1}{n} \sum_{q=k+1}^{\infty} a_{q}^{2} q!\sum_{i, j=1}^{[n t]} \rho(i-j)^{q} \\
& \leq \sum_{q=k+1}^{\infty} a_{q}^{2} q!\sum_{v \in \mathbb{Z}} \rho(v)^{q} \\
& \leq \sum_{v \in \mathbb{Z}} \rho(v)^{m} \sum_{q=k+1}^{\infty} a_{q}^{2} q!.
\end{aligned}
$$

Recalling the assumption $\operatorname{Var}\left(f\left(N^{\prime}\right)\right)=\sum_{q \geq m} a_{q}^{2} q!<\infty$, where $N^{\prime} \sim \mathcal{N}(0,1)$, we conclude that

$$
\lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{n \geq 1} \sum_{q=k+1}^{\infty} q!\left\|f_{t, n, q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2} \rightarrow 0
$$

### 4.3 Self-Similar Processes with Stationary Increments

In this section we introduce the concept of self-similar processes with stationary increments. These will be important for understanding the noncentral limit theorem in following section because these are the only candidates for the limit of partial sum processes. This section is based off [GKS12].
Definition 4.3.1. A stochastic process $\left(X_{t}\right)_{t \in T}$ is self-similar if there exists a $H>0$, such that for all $a>0,\left(X_{a t}\right)_{t \in T} \stackrel{d}{=}\left(a^{H} X_{t}\right)_{t \in T}$. We call $H$ the self-similarity parameter.

Definition 4.3.2. A stochastic process $\left(X_{t}\right)_{t \in T}$ has stationary increments if

$$
\left(X_{t+s}-X_{s}\right)_{t \in T} \stackrel{d}{=}\left(X_{t}-X_{0}\right)_{t \in T}
$$

for all $s \in T$.
Consider the covariance function

$$
\begin{equation*}
R_{H}(t, s):=\frac{1}{2}\left(|t|^{2 H}+|s|^{2 H}-|t-s|^{2 H}\right) . \tag{4.3.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proposition 4.3.3. For $H \in(0,1)$, let $X=\left(X_{t}\right)_{t \in T}$ be a $H$-self-similar process with stationary increments and $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{1}^{2}\right)=1$. Then
(i) $X_{0}=0$ almost surely,
(ii) $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{t}\right)=0$ for all $t \in T$,
(iii) $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{s} X_{t}\right)=R_{H}(s, t)$ for all $s, t \in T$.

Proof. (i) If $0 \in T$, the self-similarity property implies that $X_{0} \stackrel{d}{=} c^{H} X_{0}$ for all $c>0$, so $X_{0}=0$ almost surely.
(ii) Fix $s \in T$. Using self-similarity and the stationary increments property, for all nonzero $t \in T$ we have

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(X_{s}\right)=\mathrm{E}\left(X_{t+s}-X_{t}\right)=\left(\left(\frac{t+s}{t}\right)^{H}-1\right) \mathrm{E}\left(X_{t}\right)
$$

For $t=s$, this implies that $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{s}\right)=0$ because $H>0$. Therefore, $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{t}\right)=0$ for all nonzero $t \in T$. When $t=0$, (i) implies $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{0}\right)=0$.
(iii) The self-similarity property implies that $X_{t} \stackrel{d}{=} t^{H} X_{1}$, so $E\left(X_{t}^{2}\right)=|t|^{2 H}$. Using the stationary increments property, we have

$$
E\left(X_{s} X_{t}\right)=\frac{1}{2}\left(\mathrm{E}\left(X_{t}^{2}\right)+\mathrm{E}\left(X_{s}^{2}\right)-\mathrm{E}\left(\left(X_{t}-X_{s}\right)^{2}\right)\right)
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\frac{1}{2}\left(\mathrm{E}\left(X_{t}^{2}\right)+\mathrm{E}\left(X_{s}^{2}\right)-\mathrm{E}\left(\left(X_{t-s}\right)^{2}\right)\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{2}\left(|t|^{2 H}+|s|^{2 H}-|t-s|^{2 H}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

for all $s, t \in T$.
If $X$ is a $H$-self-similar process with stationary increments and finite variance, then using the triangle inequality we have that

$$
2^{H} \mathrm{E}\left(X_{t}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}=\mathrm{E}\left(X_{2 t}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2} \leq \mathrm{E}\left(\left(X_{2 t}-X_{t}\right)^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}+\mathrm{E}\left(X_{t}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}=2 \mathrm{E}\left(X_{t}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

Thus, we have $2^{H} \leq 2$, which implies that $H \leq 1$. Note that when $H=1$, using Proposition 4.3.3 (iii), we have

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\left(X_{t}-t X_{1}\right)^{2}\right)=\mathrm{E}\left(X_{t}^{2}\right)-2 t \mathrm{E}\left(X_{t} X_{1}\right)+t^{2} \mathrm{E}\left(X_{1}^{2}\right)=t^{2}-t\left(t^{2}+1-(1-t)^{2}\right)+t^{2}=0 .
$$

Thus, $X_{t}=t X_{1}$ almost surely. Since this is an uninteresting stochastic process, we have will always assume that $H \in(0,1)$. Without loss of generality, we will also assume that $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{1}^{2}\right)=1$.

Consider the increment process of $X$ defined by $Y=\left(Y_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$ where $Y_{n}:=X_{n+1}-X_{n}$. We now introduce the notion of short range dependence and long range dependence.

Definition 4.3.4. Let $Y=\left(Y_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$ be a covariance stationary stochastic process with autocovariance function $\rho(n)=\mathrm{E}\left(Y_{0} Y_{n}\right)$.
(i) If $0<\sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(k)|<\infty$, then $Y$ is said to exhibit short range dependence.
(ii) If $\sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(k)|=\infty$, then $Y$ is said to exhibit long range dependence.

Note that the case where $\sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(k)|=0$ is excluded since in such a case, $Y_{n}$ and $Y_{m}$ are uncorrelated for $n \neq m$. .

Proposition 4.3.5. Let $Y_{n}:=X_{n+1}-X_{n}$ for all $n \in \mathbb{Z}$, where $X$ is a $H$-self-similar process with stationary increments. Then $Y$ is weakly stationary with autocovariance function

$$
\begin{aligned}
\rho(n) & =\frac{1}{2}\left(|n+1|^{2 H}-2|n|^{2 H}+|n-1|^{2 H}\right) \\
& \sim H(2 H-1) n^{2 H-2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Moreover, if $H \in(0,1 / 2)$ then $Y$ exhibits short range dependence, and if $H \in(1 / 2,1)$ then $Y$ exhibits long range dependence.

Proof. We have that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left(Y_{k+n} Y_{k}\right) & =\mathrm{E}\left(\left(X_{k+n+1}-X_{k+n}\right)\left(X_{k+1}-X_{k}\right)\right) \\
& =R_{H}(k+n+1, k+1)-R_{H}(k+n+1, k)-R_{H}(k+n, k+1)+R_{H}(k+n, k) \\
& =\frac{1}{2}\left(|n+1|^{2 H}-2|n|^{2 H}+|n-1|^{2 H}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

for all $k, n \in \mathbb{Z}$. Therefore $\rho(n)=\mathrm{E}\left(Y_{n} Y_{0}\right)=\mathrm{E}\left(Y_{k+n} Y_{k}\right)$, which implies that $Y$ is weakly stationary.

For $n \geq 0$, we can write $\rho(n)=n^{2 H-2} L(n) / 2$, where

$$
L(n):=n^{2}\left(\left(1+\frac{1}{n}\right)^{2 H}-2+\left(1-\frac{1}{n}\right)^{2 H}\right)
$$

Applying l'Hôpital's rule twice to $L(n)$ shows that $L(n) \rightarrow 2 H(2 H-1)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Thus, $\rho(n) \sim H(2 H-1) n^{2 H-2}$.

Thus, for some positive constant $K$,

$$
\sum_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(n)|<K \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} n^{2 H-2} .
$$

If $H \in(0,1 / 2)$, this sum converges so $Y$ exhibits short range dependence. If $H \in(1 / 2,1)$, this sum diverges so $Y$ exhibits long range dependence.

The canonical example of a self-similar process with stationary increments is fractional Brownian motion. This class of processes also includes standard Brownian motion.

Definition 4.3.6. Let $H \in(0,1)$. A $H$-self-similar Gaussian process with stationary increments is known as fractional Brownian motion and $H$ is called the Hurst parameter.

From Proposition 4.3.3, it is clear that fractional Brownian motion is the only Gaussian process that is also a $H$-self-similar process with stationary increments, in the sense that every other such process is of the form $\sigma B^{H}$, for some $\sigma>0$. We will only work with the case where $\sigma=1$, which is also known as standard fractional Brownian motion. There are also non-Gaussian examples of self-similar processes with stationary increments, such as Hermite processes which will be introduced in later sections.

When $H=1 / 2$, fractional Brownian motion reduces to standard Brownian motion on $\mathbb{R}$. This immediately follows from the fact that centered Gaussian processes are determined by the covariance function which becomes $\mathrm{E}\left(B_{t}^{1 / 2} B_{s}^{1 / 2}\right)=t \wedge s$, the covariance function for standard Brownian motion.

The next result gives an alternative definition for fractional Brownian motion.
Proposition 4.3.7. Let $H \in(0,1)$. A stochastic process is fractional Brownian motion if and only if it is a centered Gaussian process $B^{H}=\left(B_{t}^{H}\right)_{t \in \mathbb{R}}$ with covariance function

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(B_{t}^{H} B_{s}^{H}\right)=\frac{1}{2}\left(|t|^{2 H}+|s|^{2 H}-|t-s|^{2 H}\right) \tag{4.3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. One direction follows from Proposition 4.3.3. For the other direction, suppose that $B^{H}$ is a centered Gaussian process with covariance function $R_{H}$. Then since $R_{H}(a t, a s)=$ $a^{2 H} R_{H}(t, s)$ and centered Gaussian processes are determined by their covariance function, it follows that $B^{H}$ is similar. Similarly, it can be shown that $\mathrm{E}\left(\left(B_{t}^{H}-B_{s}^{H}\right)^{2}\right)=|t-s|^{2 H}$ so that it has stationary increments.

It is not immediately obvious that fractional Brownian motion exists. To establish existence, it suffices to show that $R_{H}$ is a valid covariance function, meaning that $R_{H}$ is positive semi-definite. A proof of this fact can be found in [Nou12]. Next we show the continuity of the sample paths.

Proposition 4.3.8. Let $B^{H}$ be fractional Brownian motion with Hurst parameter $H$. There exists a version of $B^{H}$ with locally Hölder continuous paths of order $\alpha<H$.

Proof. Using the self-similarity and stationary increments property, we have

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|B_{t}^{H}-B_{s}^{H}\right|^{q}\right)=\mathrm{E}\left(\left|B_{t-s}^{H}\right|^{q}\right)=\mathrm{E}\left(\left|B_{1}^{H}\right|^{q}\right)|t-s|^{q H} .
$$

Then by the Kolmogorov continuity criteria, there exists a version of $B^{H}$ with Hölder continuous paths of order $\alpha<(q H-1) / q$. Then letting $q \rightarrow \infty$ gives the required result.

It is well-known that an appropriately normalized sum of independent and identically distributed random variables can only converge in distribution to a stable random variable. In fact an analogous result holds in the case of convergence in finite dimension distribution for stochastic processes. Lamperti [Lam62] proved a theorem which says that the limit of any normalized partial sum must be a self-similarity. Moreover, it motivates the introduction of self-similar processes and their use in various applications.

Theorem 4.3.9. Suppose that $\left(X_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$ is a stationary process and there exists a deterministic sequence $a_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ and a nonzero stochastic process $\left(Z_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ such that

$$
\frac{1}{a_{n}} \sum_{k=1}^{\lfloor n t\rfloor} X_{k} \xrightarrow{f f d} Z_{t}
$$

Then $\left(Z_{t}\right)_{t \geq 0}$ is a continuous and $H$-self-similar process with stationary increments, for some $H>0$, and $a_{n}=n^{H} L(n)$, where $L$ is a slowly varying function. Furthermore, every self-similar process is the limit of such a partial sum process.

In the next section, we will see that the partial sum processes under the assumptions we have set out in Section 4.1 converges either to Brownian motion or the Hermite process based on the dependence structure of $\left(X_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$. This theorem explains why we will assume that the autocovariance is in the form $\rho(n) \sim n^{H} L(n)$, where $L$ is a slowly varying function.

### 4.4 Noncentral Limit Theorem for Partial Sum Processes

We have the following fact.
Proposition 4.4.1. Let $X=\left(X_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$ be a stochastic process with autocovariance function $\rho(n)=n^{-\alpha} L(n)$, where $L$ is slowly varying function.
(i) If $0<\alpha<1$, then $Y$ has long range dependence.
(ii) If $\alpha>1$, then $Y$ has short range dependence.

Proof. See Section 3.1 in [GKS12].

The condition from Theorem 4.2.1, $\sum_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}|\rho(n)|^{m}<\infty$ is actually equivalent to $\sum_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}\left|\rho_{f}(n)\right|<\infty$, where $\rho_{f}$ is the autocovariance function of $f(X)$. Thus, the Gaussian subordinated process $f(X)$ exhibits short range dependence. It is interesting to ask how applying $f$ affects the short or long range dependence of $X$. Not surprisingly, the answer depends on the Hermite rank.

If $X$ exhibits short range dependence then, so does $f(X)$. But if $\rho(n) \sim n^{-\alpha} L(n)$ where $L$ is a slowly varying function and $0<\alpha<1$ then $X$ exhibits long range dependence. If $1 / m<\alpha<1$, where $m$ is the Hermite rank of $f$, then $f(X)$ exhibits short range dependence. So Theorem 4.2.1 is applicable when the underlying Gaussian process $X$ has short range dependence or even long range dependence as long as the $f(X)$ exhibits short range dependence. On the other hand if $\alpha \leq 1 / m$, then we have that $f(X)$ exhibits long range dependence. The mathematical details of the above discussion can be found in Section 4.6 of [GKS12].

The critical case $\alpha=1 / m$ is interesting, because it turns out that that we can still get a central limit theorem, but instead of dividing $V_{n}$ by $\sqrt{n}$ as in Theorem 4.2.1, we use $\sqrt{n \log (n)}$. This is proved in [BM83].

In this section, we will discuss the remaining case, $\alpha<1 / m$. Here we assume the underlying Gaussian process $X$ has long range dependence with autocovariance function of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\rho(n) \sim n^{-\alpha} L(n) \tag{4.4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $0<\alpha<1$.
Definition 4.4.2. Let $q \geq 1$ and $H \in(1 / 2,1)$. The Hermite process of order $q$ and self-similarity parameter $H$ denoted $\left(Z_{t}^{q, H}\right)_{t \in[0,1]}$ is defined as $Z_{t}^{q, H}=I_{q}\left(L_{t}\right)$, where

$$
\begin{aligned}
L_{t}\left(y_{1}, \ldots, y_{q}\right) & =d_{q, H} \int_{0}^{t} \prod_{i=1}^{q}\left(u-y_{i}\right)_{+}^{-\frac{1}{2}-\frac{1-H}{q}} d u \\
d_{q, H} & =\left(\frac{H(2 H-1)}{q!\beta\left(\frac{1}{2}-\frac{1-H}{q}, \frac{2(1-H)}{q}\right)^{q}}\right)^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

The parameter $d_{q, H}$ has been chosen so that $\operatorname{Var}\left(Z_{1}^{q, H}\right)=1$. In Chapter 5 we prove the existence of the Hermite process and derive its main properties.

Now we can state the noncentral limit theorem.
Theorem 4.4.3 (Taqqu, Dobrushin and Major). Let $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be the function in (4.1.2) with Hermite rank $m$, and $V_{n}$ be defined in (4.1.1). If (4.4.1) holds and $\alpha<1 / m$, then

$$
\frac{c_{m, \alpha}}{n^{H} L(n)^{m / 2}} V_{n} \xrightarrow{f d d} Z^{m, H},
$$

where $Z^{m, H}$ is a Hermite process of order $m$ and self-similarity parameter $H=1-$ ( $m \alpha$ )/2, and

$$
c_{m, \alpha}=\frac{1}{a_{m}}\left(\frac{m!(1-m \alpha)(2-m \alpha)}{2}\right)^{1 / 2} .
$$

Proof. See Taqqu [Taq79] or Dobrushin and Major [DM79].
Let us now summarize the results that we have proven in this chapter.
Corollary 4.4.4. Using the notation in Theorem 4.2.1 and Theorem 4.4.3, we have:
(i) If $X$ exhibits short range dependence, then $f(X)$ exhibits short range dependence and as $n \rightarrow \infty$,

$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} V_{n} \xrightarrow{f d d} \sigma B .
$$

(ii) If $X$ exhibits long range dependence and satisfies (4.4.1) with $\alpha>1 / m$, then $f(X)$ exhibits short range dependence and as $n \rightarrow \infty$,

$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} V_{n} \xrightarrow{f d d} \sigma B
$$

(iii) If $X$ exhibits long range dependence and satisfies (4.4.1) with $\alpha=1 / m$, then $f(X)$ exhibits long range dependence and as $n \rightarrow \infty$,

$$
\frac{1}{\sqrt{n \log (n)}} V_{n} \xrightarrow{f d d} \sigma B .
$$

(iii) If $X$ exhibits long range dependence and satisfies (4.4.1) with $\alpha<1 / m$, then $f(X)$ exhibits long range dependence and as $n \rightarrow \infty$,

$$
\frac{c_{m, \alpha}}{n^{H} L(n)^{m / 2}} V_{n} \xrightarrow{f d d} Z^{m, H} .
$$

For more recent results in the continuous time analogue of these limit theorems see Buchmann and Chan [BC09], which makes use of the fourth moment theorem. Also see Hariz [Har02].

### 4.5 Simulating the Hermite Process

It is possible to use Theorem 4.4.3 to simulate the Hermite process by setting the underlying Gaussian process to fractional Gaussian noise, $X_{n}^{H}=B_{n}^{H}-B_{n-1}^{H}$, the increment process of fractional Brownian motion,

From Proposition 4.3.5, we showed that for $H>1 / 2$, the increments of fraction Brownian motion exhibits long range dependance. Then we can apply Theorem 4.4.3 to fractional Gaussian noise with $f=H_{q}$.
Corollary 4.5.1. Fix $q \geq 1$ and $H \in(1 / 2,1)$. Let $X^{H^{\prime}}$ be fractional Gaussian noise with Hurst parameter $H^{\prime}=1-(1-H) / q$. Then

$$
\frac{b_{q, H}}{n^{H}} \sum_{k=1}^{[n t]} H_{q}\left(X_{k}^{H^{\prime}}\right) \xrightarrow{f d d} Z^{q, H},
$$

where

$$
b_{q, H}=\frac{1}{a_{q}}\left(\frac{q!H(2 H-1)}{\left(1-\frac{1-H}{q}\right)^{q}\left(1-\frac{2(1-H)}{q}\right)^{q}}\right)^{1 / 2}
$$



Figure 4.1: Sample paths of the Hermite process of order 2 and self-simiarlity parameter $H=0.8$.

Example 4.5.2. We will simulate the Hermite process for $q=2,3$ and $H=0.8$. To do this, we first simulate fractional Brownian motion with Hurst parameter $H^{\prime}$. This can simply be done using any technique to simulate multivariate normal random variables, such as the Cholesky decomposition. Next we take the difference to form fractional Gaussian noise, $X^{H^{\prime}}$. Lastly, calculate $\frac{b_{q, H}}{n^{H}} \sum_{k=1}^{[n t]} H_{q}\left(X_{k}^{H^{\prime}}\right)$.

The following graphs plot the sample path of the Hermite process $Z_{t}^{q, H}$ and an estimate of the density of the Hermite distribution $Z_{1}^{q, H}$. We used $n=1,000$ grid points. In the case of the distribution, we used 100,000 simulations of the sample path, and applied a kernel smoother to approximate the density function. It appears from these simulations that the Hermite distribution of order 3 is bimodal (see Figure 4.4).

Not much is known about the Hermite process in the literature and its numerical properties. However, recently Veillette and Taqqu [VT13] have release results from a numerical evaluation of the Rosenblatt process, the Hermite process when $q=2$. Their method involves calculating cumulants and using Fourier inversion.


Figure 4.2: Stimulated Hermite distribution of order 2 and self-simiarlity parameter $H=0.8$.


Figure 4.3: Sample paths of the Hermite process of order 3 and self-simiarlity parameter $H=0.8$.

Hermite distribution $\mathrm{q}=3, \mathrm{H}=0.8$


Figure 4.4: Stimulated Hermite distribution of order 3 and self-simiarlity parameter $H=0.8$.

## Chapter 5

## Hermite Process

The study of self-similar processes with stationary increments and long range dependence has been of considerable interest in many fields of applications, such as finance, hydrology, and Internet traffic. Such processes may naturally arise. For example, it is conjectured [AN13] that stock prices exhibit self-similarity, that is fractal behavior, due to agents differing interpretations of information and investment horizons. Thus, these processes can play a useful role in modeling a wide range of phenomena.

In this chapter, we examine the properties of the Hermite process, a class of selfsimilar processes with stationary increments, which includes fractional Brownian motion, and also non-Gaussian processes. We will construct an estimator for the Hurst parameter using the quadratic variation. Our main purpose is to apply the properties of the Wiener chaos and the central and noncentral limit theorems from Chapter 4 to compute the limiting distribution of a estimator for the Hurst parameter.

The main reference for this section are Chronopoulou, Tudor and Veins [CTV11, TV09].

### 5.1 Hermite Process

Let $B^{H}$ be a fractional Brownian motion with Hurst parameter $H \in(1 / 2,1)$ and define the kernel of fractional Brownian motion as

$$
\begin{align*}
K_{H}(t, s) & =c_{H} 1_{[0, t]}(s) s^{\frac{1}{2}-H} \int_{s}^{t}(u-s)^{H-\frac{3}{2}} u^{H-\frac{1}{2}} d u  \tag{5.1.1}\\
c_{H} & =\left(\frac{H(2 H-1)}{\beta\left(2-2 H, H-\frac{1}{2}\right)}\right)^{1 / 2} .
\end{align*}
$$

Throughout this chapter, we will make use of various identities in the case where $H \in$ $(1 / 2,1)$ relating to $K_{H}$ and $R_{H}$ defined in (4.3.2). These identities are listed below and can be easily verified using elementary calculus techniques.

$$
\begin{align*}
\int_{0}^{t \wedge s} K_{H}(t, u) K_{H}(s, u) d u & =R_{H}(t, s)  \tag{5.1.2}\\
H(2 H-1) \int_{0}^{t} \int_{0}^{s}|u-v|^{2 H-2} d u d v & =R_{H}(t, s)  \tag{5.1.3}\\
\frac{\partial K_{H}}{\partial t}(t, s) & =c_{H}\left(\frac{t}{s}\right)^{H-\frac{1}{2}}(t-s)^{H-\frac{3}{2}} \tag{5.1.4}
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{0}^{u \wedge v} \frac{\partial K_{H}}{\partial u}(u, y) \frac{\partial K_{H}}{\partial v}(v, y) d y=H(2 H-1)|u-v|^{2 H-2} \tag{5.1.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

In this chapter, we will work on the Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}([0,1])$. The primary object of study is the Hermite process introduced in Definition 4.4.2. Here we will define the Hermite process as a sequence in the $q$ th Wiener chaos, using an integral representation on a finite interval.

Definition 5.1.1. Let $q \geq 1$ and $H \in(1 / 2,1)$. The Hermite process of order $q$ and self-similarity parameter $\bar{H}$ denoted $\left(Z_{t}^{q, H}\right)_{t \in[0,1]}$ is defined as $Z_{t}^{q, H}=I_{q}\left(L_{t, q}\right)$, where

$$
\begin{aligned}
L_{t, q}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right) & =d_{H} 1_{[0, t]}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right) \int_{t_{1} \vee \ldots \vee t_{q}}^{t} \frac{\partial K_{H^{\prime}}}{\partial u}\left(u, t_{1}\right) \ldots \frac{\partial K_{H^{\prime}}}{\partial u}\left(u, t_{q}\right) d u \\
d_{H} & =\left(\frac{H(2 H-1)}{q!\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{q}}\right)^{1 / 2}, \\
H^{\prime} & =1+\frac{H-1}{q}
\end{aligned}
$$

and $K_{H^{\prime}}$ is the kernel of fractional Brownian motion in (5.1.1).
Note that the Hermite process is only defined for $H \in(1 / 2,1)$, which is equivalent to $H^{\prime} \in(1-1 /(2 q), 1)$. When $H \in(0,1 / 2]$, the kernel $L_{t, q}$ is not in $L^{2}\left([0,1]^{q}\right)$ so that the Hermite process is not defined. The parameter $d_{H}$ has been chosen so that $\mathrm{E}\left(\left(Z_{1}^{q, H}\right)^{2}\right)=$ 1. For simplicity, the notation $\partial K(u, t)$ will be used to denote $\partial K_{H^{\prime}}(u, t) / \partial u$.

Next we will show that the two definitions of the Hermite process given are equivalent.
Proposition 5.1.2. The Hermite process as defined in Definition 4.4.2 and Definition 5.1.1 are equivalent.

Proof. See Theorem 1.1 in [PT10].
The following result will be useful in a few proofs we give.
Lemma 5.1.3. Let $q \geq 1$ and $s, t, x, y \in[0,1]$. Suppose that $f, g$ are Riemann-integrable functions. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int_{[0, t \wedge s]^{q}} \int_{y \vee t_{1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{q}}^{t} \int_{x \vee t_{1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{q}}^{s} g(u, v, x, y) \prod_{i=1}^{q} f\left(u, v, t_{i}\right) d u d v d t_{1} \ldots d t_{q} \\
& \quad=\int_{y}^{t} \int_{x}^{s} g(u, v, x, y)\left(\int_{0}^{u \wedge v} f(u, v, t) d t\right)^{q} d u d v .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. The result immediately follows from Fubini's theorem, so we only need to discuss how the limits in the integrals change. Since $u \in\left[x \vee t_{1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{q}, s\right]$ and $v \in\left[y \vee t_{1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{q}, t\right]$, we have that $t_{i} \in[0, u \wedge v]$ for all $i=1, \ldots q$, where $u \in[x, s]$ and $v \in[y, t]$.

The Hermite process is an example of a non-Gaussian self-similar process with stationary increments when $q \geq 2$. We outline of its properties below.

Proposition 5.1.4. Let $\left(Z_{t}^{q, H}\right)_{t \in[0,1]}$ be a Hermite process of order $q$ and self-similarity parameter $H$. Then
(i) The Hermite process exists if and only if $H \in(1 / 2,1)$.
(ii) $Z^{q, H}$ is self-similar with parameter $H$.
(iii) $Z^{q, H}$ has stationary increments.
(iv) $\mathrm{E}\left(Z_{t}^{q, H}\right)=0$.
(v) $\mathrm{E}\left(Z_{s}^{q, H} Z_{t}^{q, H}\right)=\frac{1}{2}\left(s^{2 H}+t^{2 H}+|s-t|^{2 H}\right)$.
(vi) $Z^{q, H}$ has locally Hölder-continuous path of all orders $\alpha<H$.
(vii) The increments of $Z^{q, H}$ have long-range dependence

Proof. First, we prove (i). Since the Hermite process is defined as a Wiener-Itô integral, we need to show that kernel $L_{t, q} \in L^{2}\left([0,1]^{q}\right)$ if and only if $H \in(1 / 2,1)$. Suppose that $H \in(1 / 2,1)$, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|L_{t, q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2}= & q!d_{H}^{2} \int_{[0, t]^{q}} \int_{t_{1} \vee \ldots \vee t_{q}}^{t} \int_{t_{1} \vee \ldots \vee t_{q}}^{t} \partial K\left(u, t_{1}\right) \partial K\left(v, t_{1}\right) \ldots \partial K\left(u, t_{q}\right) \partial K\left(v, t_{q}\right) \\
& d u d v d t_{1} \ldots d t_{q} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now using Lemma 5.1.3, then (5.1.5) and (5.1.3), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|L_{t, q}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2} & =q!d_{H}^{2} \int_{0}^{t} \int_{0}^{s}\left(\int_{0}^{u \wedge v} \partial K(u, y) \partial K(v, y) d y\right)^{q} d u d v \\
& =q!d_{H}^{2}\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{q} \int_{0}^{t} \int_{0}^{s}|u-v|^{2 H-2} d u d v \\
& =\frac{q!d_{H}^{2}\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{q}}{H(2 H-1)} R_{H}(t, t) \\
& =t^{2 H} \\
& <\infty
\end{aligned}
$$

So the Hermite process exists for $H \in(1 / 2,1)$. Conversely, if $H \geq 1$ then $H^{\prime} \geq 1$ which implies that the integral in the first equality diverges. If $H \leq 1 / 2$, then the integral in the second equality diverges.

Now we prove (ii). Let $c>0$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
Z_{c t}^{q, H} & =\int_{0}^{c t} \ldots \int_{0}^{c t} \int_{y_{1} \vee \ldots \vee y_{q}}^{c t} \partial_{1} K_{H^{\prime}}\left(u, y_{1}\right) \ldots \partial_{1} K_{H^{\prime}}\left(u, y_{q}\right) d u d W_{y_{1}} \ldots d W_{y_{q}} \\
& =c \int_{0}^{c t} \ldots \int_{0}^{c t} \int_{\frac{y_{1}}{c} v \cdots \vee \frac{y_{q}}{c}}^{t} \partial_{1} K_{H^{\prime}}\left(c u, y_{1}\right) \ldots \partial_{1} K_{H^{\prime}}\left(c u, y_{q}\right) d u d W_{y_{1}} \ldots d W_{y_{q}} \\
& =c \int_{0}^{t} \ldots \int_{0}^{t} \int_{y_{1} \vee \cdots \vee y_{q}}^{t} \partial_{1} K_{H^{\prime}}\left(c u, c y_{1}\right) \ldots \partial_{1} K_{H^{\prime}}\left(c u, c y_{q}\right) d u d W_{c y_{1}} \ldots d W_{c y_{q}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now using the self-similarity of Brownian motion, $W_{c t} \stackrel{d}{=} c^{1 / 2} W_{t}$ and the fact $\partial_{1} K_{H^{\prime}}(c u, c y)=$ $c^{H^{\prime}-3 / 2} \partial_{1} K_{H^{\prime}}(u, y)$, we have that $Z_{c t}^{q, H}=c^{H} Z_{t}^{q, H}$. This argument can be made rigorous (see Proposition 14.3.5 in [GKS12]).

Next, (iii) follows from the fact that $L_{t+s}-L_{s}=L_{t-s}$, so that $I_{q}\left(L_{t+s}\right)-I_{q}\left(L_{s}\right)=$ $I_{q}\left(L_{t-s}\right)$, for all $q \geq 1$ and $s, t \in[0,1]$. Using the translation invariance of Gaussian white noise, it can be shown that $I_{q}\left(L_{t-s}\right) \stackrel{d}{=} I_{q}\left(L_{t}\right)$ (see Proposition 14.3.5 in [GKS12]). Therefore, $Z_{t+s}^{q, H}-Z_{s}^{q, H} \stackrel{d}{=} Z_{t}^{q, H}$.

The other results directly follow from the fact that $Z_{t}^{q, H}$ is a $H$-self-similar process with stationary increments by using Proposition 4.3.3, Proposition 4.3.5, and Proposition 4.3.8.

From Proposition 5.1.4, the Hermite process has zero mean and covariance function $R_{H}$. In addition, if $q=1$, then it is in the first Wiener chaos, so it is also Gaussian. Therefore, when $q=1$, the Hermite process is fractional Brownian motion with $H \in(1 / 2,1)$. It can easily be checked that $L_{1, t}(s)=K_{H}(t, s)$, so we have a integral representation of fractional Brownian motion on a finite interval,

$$
B_{t}^{H}=\int_{0}^{t} K_{H}(t, s) d B_{s}
$$

This is why we previously called $K_{H}$ the kernel of fractional Brownian motion. Note this is only valid when $H \in(1 / 2,1)$. When $H \in(0,1 / 2)$, the kernel is different. However, we will not need make use of that case.

Definition 5.1.5. When $q=2$, the Hermite process $Z^{2, H}$ is known as the Rosenblatt process.

For $q \geq 2$, the Hermite process is an example of an non-Gaussian self-similar process with stationary increments.

### 5.2 Convergence of the Quadratic Variation of the Hermite Process

In this section we study the the convergence of the discrete quadratic variations of the Hermite process. We will then use the limiting distribution to construct an estimator for the Hurst parameter and derive its limiting distribution.

Suppose that the Hermite process $Z^{q, H}$ is observed at discrete times $t=0, t_{1}, \ldots, t_{n}$, where $t_{i}=i / n$. Then the discrete centered $p$-variation statistic of $Z^{q, H}$ reduces to

$$
U_{n}(p)=\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1}\left(\frac{\left|Z_{\frac{i+1}{n}}^{q, H}-Z_{\frac{i}{n}}^{q, H}\right|^{k}}{\mathrm{E}\left(\left|Z_{\frac{i+1}{n}}^{q, H}-Z_{\frac{i}{n}}^{q, H}\right|^{k}\right)}-1\right) .
$$

In the case where $p=2$, using Proposition 5.1.4 (v), the discrete centered quadratic variation statistic of $Z^{q, H}$ is

$$
U_{n}:=U_{n}(2)=\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1}\left(\frac{\left(Z_{\frac{i+1}{n}}^{q, H}-Z_{\frac{i}{n}}^{q, H}\right)^{2}}{\mathrm{E}\left(\left(Z_{\frac{i+1}{n}}^{q, H}-Z_{\frac{i}{n}}^{q, H}\right)^{2}\right)}-1\right)
$$

### 5.2. CONVERGENCE OF THE QUADRATIC VARIATION OF THE HERMITE PROCESS61

$$
=n^{2 H-1} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1}\left(\left(Z_{\frac{i+1}{n}}^{q, H}-Z_{\frac{i}{n}}^{q, H}\right)^{2}-n^{-2 H}\right) .
$$

The main result of this section is to prove that $U_{n}$ converges to normal random variable in $q=1$ case when $H \in(1 / 2,3 / 4)$, otherwise it coverages to a Rosenblatt random variable.

In the fractional Brownian motion case, when $q=1$ and $Z^{q, H}=B^{H}, U_{n}$ may converge to either a normal random variable or a Rosenblatt random variable.

Theorem 5.2.1. Let $q=1$, then we have:
(i) If $H \in\left(0, \frac{3}{4}\right)$, then $b_{1, H} n^{-\frac{1}{2}} U_{n} \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where

$$
b_{1, H}=\left(2+\sum_{q=1}^{\infty}\left(2 q^{2 H}-(q-1)^{2 H}-(q+1)^{2 H}\right)^{2}\right)^{-1 / 2} .
$$

(ii) If $H=\frac{3}{4}$, then $b_{2, H}(n \log (n))^{-\frac{1}{2}} U_{n} \xrightarrow{d} \mathcal{N}(0,1)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where

$$
b_{2, H}=\frac{1}{2 H(2 H-1)} .
$$

(iii) If $H \in\left(\frac{3}{4}, 1\right)$, then $b_{3, H} n^{1-2 H} U_{n} \xrightarrow{d} Z^{2,2 H-1}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where

$$
b_{3, H}=\left(\frac{4 H-3}{2 H^{2}(2 H-1)}\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

Proof. These results follow from Corollary 4.4 .4 with $t=1$, so that we obtain limit theorems for random variables. Put $f=H_{2}$, the second Hermite polynomial, and set the underlying Gaussian process to fractional Gaussian noise, $X=X^{H}$.

In the case of a Hermite process of order $q \geq 2$, the convergence of $U_{n}$ is always a Rosenblatt random variable. Note that we cannot apply Theorem 4.4.3 because the Hermite process is non-Gaussian, but interestingly the result turns out as expected.

Theorem 5.2.2. Let $q \geq 2$, then $c_{q, H} n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} U_{n} \rightarrow Z_{1}^{2,2 H^{\prime}-1}$ in $L^{2}(\Omega)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where

$$
c_{q, H}=\left(\frac{\left(4 H^{\prime}-3\right)\left(4 H^{\prime}-2\right)\left(\left(\left(H^{\prime}-1\right)(q-1)+1\right)\left(\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)\right)(q-1)+1\right)^{2}}{4\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4}(q-1)!^{2} q^{4}}\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

We will use the next section to prove this result. Note that using the fourth moment theorem or other normal approximation methods will fail here as the limit is nonGaussian. Thus, we will need to work more directly with the properties of the Wiener chaos.

### 5.3 Proof of Theorem 5.2.2

The following proof is from Chronopoulou, Tudor and Veins [CTV11, TV09].
Lemma 5.3.1. Let $f_{i, n}:=L_{(i+1) / n}-L_{i / n}$ and $I_{i}:=[(i+1) / n, i / n]$. Then for all $r=$ $1, \ldots, q-1$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\left(f_{i, n} \otimes_{r} f_{i, n}\right)\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{2 q-2 r}\right)= & \left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{q} d_{q, H}^{2} \int_{I_{i}} \int_{I_{i}} \partial K\left(u, t_{1}\right) \ldots \partial K\left(u, t_{q-r}\right) \\
& \partial K\left(v, t_{q-r+1}\right) \ldots \partial K\left(v, t_{2 q-2 r}\right)|u-v|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) q} d u d v . \tag{5.3.1}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. Using the definition of a contraction, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(f_{i, n} \otimes_{r} f_{i, n}\right)\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{2 q-2 r}\right)= & \int_{[0,1]^{r}}\left(L_{\frac{i+1}{n}}-L_{\frac{i}{n}}\right)\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q-r}, s_{1}, \ldots, s_{r}\right) \\
& \left(L_{\frac{i+1}{n}}-L_{\frac{i}{n}}\right)\left(t_{q-r+1}, \ldots, t_{2 q-2 r}, s_{1}, \ldots, s_{r}\right) d s_{1} \ldots d s_{r} \\
= & A_{(i+1) / n,(i+1) / n}-A_{(i+1) / n, i / n}-A_{i / n,(i+1) / n}+A_{i / n, i / n}
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
A_{a, b}= & d_{q, H}^{2} \int_{[0,1]^{r}} 1_{[0, a]^{q}}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q-r}, s_{1}, \ldots, s_{r}\right) 1_{[0, b] q}\left(t_{q-r+1}, \ldots, t_{2 q-2 r}, s_{1}, \ldots, s_{r}\right) \\
& \left(\int_{J_{1, a}} \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(u, t_{1}\right) \ldots \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(u, t_{q-r}\right) \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(u, s_{1}\right) \ldots \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(u, s_{r}\right) d u\right) \\
& \left(\int_{J_{2, b}} \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(v, t_{q-r+1}\right) \ldots \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(v, t_{2 q-2 r}\right) \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(v, s_{1}\right) \ldots \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(v, s_{r}\right) d v\right) \\
& d s_{1} \ldots d s_{r} \\
J_{1, a}:= & \left.t_{1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{q-r} \vee s_{1} \vee \cdots \vee s_{r}, a\right], \\
J_{2, b}:= & {\left[t_{q-r+1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{2 q-2 r} \vee s_{1} \vee \cdots \vee s_{r}, b\right] . }
\end{aligned}
$$

Now we can apply Fubini's theorem, followed by (5.1.5) to get

$$
\begin{aligned}
A_{a, b}= & d_{q, H}^{2} 1_{\left.[0, a]^{q-r} \times[0, b]\right]^{-r}}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{2 q-2 r}\right) \int_{t_{1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{q-r}}^{a} \int_{t_{q-r+1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{2 q-2 r}}^{b} \\
& \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(u, t_{1}\right) \ldots \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(u, t_{q-r}\right) \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(v, t_{q-r+1}\right) \ldots \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(v, t_{2 q-2 r}\right) \\
& \left(\int_{0}^{u \wedge v} \partial K_{H^{\prime}}(u, s) \partial K_{H^{\prime}}(v, s) d s\right)^{r} d u d v \\
= & \left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{r} d_{q, H}^{2} \int_{t_{1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{q-r}}^{a} \int_{t_{q-r+1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{2 q-2 r}}^{b} \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(u, t_{1}\right) \ldots \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(u, t_{q-r}\right) \\
& \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(v, t_{q-r+1}\right) \ldots \partial K_{H^{\prime}}\left(v, t_{2 q-2 r}\right)|u-v|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} d u d v .
\end{aligned}
$$

In the last equality, the indicator function can be dropped because $\partial K(u, t)$ as a function of $t$ is supported on $[0, u]$ which is a subset of $[0, a]$, while $\partial K(v, t)$ is supported on $[0, v]$. Let $B(u, v)$ be the integrand in $A_{a, b}$ and note that the integrand is the same for all these terms. Now we have

$$
A_{(i+1) / n,(i+1) / n}-A_{(i+1) / n, i / n}=\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{r} d_{q, H}^{2} \int_{t_{1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{q-r}}^{\frac{i+1}{n}} \int_{I_{i}} B(u, v) d u d v
$$

$$
\begin{equation*}
=\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{r} d_{q, H}^{2} \int_{I_{i}} \int_{t_{1} \vee \cdots \vee t_{q-r}}^{\frac{i+1}{n}} B(u, v) d v d u \tag{5.3.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using a similar argument, we also have

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{i / n,(i+1) / n}-A_{i / n, i / n}=\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{r} d_{q, H}^{2} \int_{I_{i}} \int_{t_{q-r} \vee \cdots \vee t_{2 q-2 r}}^{\frac{i}{n}} B(u, v) d v d u . \tag{5.3.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Finally, combining (5.3.2) and (5.3.3) yields.

$$
\begin{align*}
\left(f_{i, n} \otimes_{r} f_{i, n}\right)\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{2 q-2 r}\right)= & \left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{r} d_{q, H}^{2} \int_{I_{i}} \int_{I_{i}} \partial K\left(u, t_{1}\right) \ldots \partial K\left(u, t_{q-r}\right) \\
& \partial K\left(v, t_{q-r+1}\right) \ldots \partial K\left(v, t_{2 q-2 r}\right)|u-v|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} d u d v . \tag{5.3.4}
\end{align*}
$$

We can now calculate the inner product using Fubini's theorem

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\left\langle f_{i, n} \otimes_{r} f_{i, n}, f_{j, n} \otimes_{r} f_{j, n}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H} \otimes 2 q-2 r} \\
&=\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 r} d_{q, H}^{4} \int_{[0,1]^{2 q-2 r}}\left(\int_{I_{i}} \int_{I_{i}} B(u, v) d u d v\right)\left(\int_{I_{j}} \int_{I_{j}} B\left(u^{\prime}, v^{\prime}\right) d u^{\prime} d v^{\prime}\right) \\
& d t_{1} \ldots d t_{2 q-2 r} \\
&=\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 r} d_{q, H}^{4} \int_{I_{i}} \int_{I_{i}} \int_{I_{j}} \int_{I_{j}}\left(\int_{0}^{1} \partial K(u, t) \partial K\left(u^{\prime}, t\right) d t\right)^{q-r} \\
&\left(\int_{0}^{1} \partial K(v, t) \partial K\left(v^{\prime}, t\right) d t\right)^{q-r}|u-v|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r}\left|u^{\prime}-v^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} d v^{\prime} d u^{\prime} d v d u \\
&=\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4} \int_{I_{i}} \int_{I_{i}} \int_{I_{j}} \int_{I_{j}}|u-v|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r}\left|u^{\prime}-v^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} \\
&\left|u-u^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)}\left|v-v^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)} d v^{\prime} d u^{\prime} d v d u .
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that $\partial K(u, t) \partial K\left(u^{\prime}, t\right)$ as a function of $t$ is nonzero only when $u>t$ and $u^{\prime}>t$, so that we can replace integration over $[0,1]$ with integration over $\left[0, u \wedge u^{\prime}\right]$. This allows (5.1.5) to be used at the last line with a similar result for $v$. Now make the change of variables

$$
x=\left(u-\frac{i}{n}\right) n, \quad y=\left(v-\frac{i+1}{n}\right) n, \quad x^{\prime}=\left(u^{\prime}-\frac{j}{n}\right) n, \quad y^{\prime}=\left(v^{\prime}-\frac{j+1}{n}\right) n,
$$

which gives

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\langle f_{i, n} \otimes_{r} f_{i, n}, f_{j, n} \otimes_{r} f_{j, n}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}= & \left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4} n^{-\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) 2 q-4} \int_{[0,1]^{4}}|x-y|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} \\
& \left|x^{\prime}-y^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r}\left|x-x^{\prime}+i-j\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)} \\
& \left|y-y^{\prime}+i-j\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)} d x d y d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime} . \tag{5.3.5}
\end{align*}
$$

This concludes the proof of the lemma.
Proof of Theorem 5.2.2. In this proof, we work on the Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}([0,1])$ and assume that $q \geq 2$. We complete this proof in 4 steps.

Step 1: Compute the Wiener chaos expansion of $U_{n}$.

Define the kernel of $Z_{(i+1) / n}^{q, H}-Z_{i / n}^{q, H}$ as $f_{i, n}:=L_{(i+1) / n}-L_{i / n}$. Then using Corollary 1.4.8 and Proposition 5.1.4 (ii), we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(Z_{(i+1) / n}^{q, H}-Z_{i / n}^{q, H}\right)^{2} & =q!\left\|f_{i, n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}^{2}+\sum_{r=0}^{q-1} r!\binom{q}{r}^{2} I_{2 q-2 r}\left(f_{i, n} \otimes_{r} f_{i, n}\right) \\
& =n^{-2 H}+\sum_{r=0}^{q-1} r!\binom{q}{r}^{2} I_{2 q-2 r}\left(f_{i, n} \otimes_{r} f_{i, n}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore,

$$
\begin{equation*}
U_{n}=T_{2 q}+c_{2 q-2} T_{2 q-2}+\cdots+c_{2} T_{2}, \tag{5.3.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{equation*}
T_{2 q-2 r}:=n^{2 H-1} I_{2 q-2 r}\left(\sum_{i=0}^{n-1} f_{i, n} \otimes_{r} f_{i, n}\right) \quad \text { and } \quad c_{2 q-2 r}:=r!\binom{q}{r}^{2}, \tag{5.3.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $r=0,1, \ldots, q-1$.
Step 2: Show that $T_{2}$ is the leading term of the Wiener chaos expansion.
From (5.3.7), the orthogonality property and the fact that $\left\|\widetilde{f}_{i, n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}} \leq\left\|f_{i, n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}$ we have that

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathrm{E}\left(T_{2 q-2 r}^{2}\right) & \leq(2 q-2 r)!n^{4 H-2}\left\|\sum_{i=0}^{n-1} f_{i, n} \otimes_{r} f_{i, n}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2 q-2 r}}^{2}  \tag{5.3.8}\\
& =(2 q-2 r)!n^{4 H-2} \sum_{i, j=0}^{n-1}\left\langle f_{i, n} \otimes_{r} f_{i, n}, f_{j, n} \otimes_{r} f_{j, n}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H} \otimes 2 q-2 r} .
\end{align*}
$$

This sum decomposes into a diagonal term $C_{n}$ when $i=j$ and a non-diagonal term $C_{n}^{\prime}$ when $i$, so that $\mathrm{E}\left(T_{2 q-2 r}^{2}\right) \leq C_{n}+C_{n}^{\prime}$. Using Lemma 5.3.1 we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
C_{n}= & (2 q-2 r)!\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4} n^{-2} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} \int_{[0,1]^{4}}|x-y|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r}\left|x^{\prime}-y^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} \\
& \left|x-x^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)}\left|y-y^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)} d x d y d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $H \in(1 / 2,1)$, the exponents $\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r,\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)>-1$, so the integral is bounded. Therefore $C=O\left(n^{-3}\right)$, which approaches 0 as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Next, we turn to the non-diagonal term.

$$
\begin{aligned}
C_{n}^{\prime}= & (2 q-2 r)!\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4} n^{-2} 2 \sum_{i>j} \int_{[0,1]^{4}}|x-y|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r}\left|x^{\prime}-y^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} \\
& \left|x-x^{\prime}+i-j\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)}\left|y-y^{\prime}+i-j\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)} d x d y d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime} \\
= & (2 q-2 r)!\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4} n^{-2} 2 \sum_{i=0}^{n-2} \sum_{j=1}^{n-1-i} \int_{[0,1]^{4}}|x-y|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r}\left|x^{\prime}-y^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} \\
& \left|x-x^{\prime}+j\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)}\left|y-y^{\prime}+j\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)} d x d y d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
= & (2 q-2 r)!\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4} n^{-2} 2 \sum_{i=0}^{n-2} \sum_{j=1}^{n-1-i} \int_{[0,1]^{4}}|x-y|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r}\left|x^{\prime}-y^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} \\
& \left|x-x^{\prime}+j\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)}\left|y-y^{\prime}+j\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)} d x d y d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime} \\
= & (2 q-2 r)!\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4} n^{-2} 2 \sum_{j=1}^{n-1}(n-j) \int_{[0,1]^{4}}|x-y|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r}\left|x^{\prime}-y^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} \\
& \left|x-x^{\prime}+j\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)}\left|y-y^{\prime}+j\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)} d x d y d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime} \\
= & (2 q-2 r)!\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4} n^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(2 q-2 r)} 2 \int_{[0,1]^{4}}|x-y|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r}\left|x^{\prime}-y^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} \\
& \left(\frac{1}{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n-1}\left(1-\frac{j}{n}\right)\left|\frac{x-x^{\prime}}{n}+\frac{j}{n}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)}\left|\frac{y-y^{\prime}}{n}+\frac{j}{n}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-r)}\right) d x d y d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now the term in the brackets is a Riemann sum, as $n \rightarrow \infty$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} n^{-\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(2 q-2 r)} C_{n}^{\prime}= & 2(2 q-2 r)!\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4}\left(\int_{0}^{1} \int_{0}^{1}|x-y|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r} d x d y\right)^{2} \\
& \left(\int_{0}^{1}(1-x) x^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(2 q-2 r)} d x\right) \\
= & \frac{2(2 q-2 r)!\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4}}{\left(\left(\left(H^{\prime}-1\right) r+1\right)\left(\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) r+1\right)\right)^{2}} \\
& \frac{1}{\left(\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(2 q-2 r)+1\right)\left(\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(2 q-2 r)+2\right)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

where the first integral was evaluated using (5.1.3). Since $H \in(1 / 2,1)$ implies that ( $2 \mathrm{H}^{\prime}-$ 2) $(2 q-2 r)>-1$, the off-diagonal term is dominant and we have $C_{n}^{\prime}=O\left(n^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(2 q-2 r)}\right)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Therefore, for all $r=0, \ldots, q-1$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(T_{2 q-2 r}^{2}\right)=O\left(n^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(2 q-2 r)}\right) \tag{5.3.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$.
Thus, the dominant term in $U_{n}$ is $T_{2}$ which occurs when $r=q-1$. In this case, the inequality in (5.3.8) can be replaced with equality because $f_{i, n} \otimes_{q-1} f_{i, n}$ are symmetric functions. Therefore, $U_{n} \sim c_{2} T_{2}$ and have proved that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} c_{q, H}^{2} n^{2\left(2-2 H^{\prime}\right)} \mathrm{E}\left(U_{n}^{2}\right)=1,
$$

where

$$
c_{q, H}^{2}=\frac{\left.\left(4 H^{\prime}-3\right)\left(4 H^{\prime}-2\right)\left(\left(\left(H^{\prime}-1\right)(q-1)+1\right)\left(\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)\right)(q-1)+1\right)\right)^{2}}{4\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{2 q} d_{q, H}^{4}(q-1)!^{2} q^{4}} .
$$

In order to show that $c_{q, H} n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} U_{n} \xrightarrow{L^{2}(\Omega)} Z_{1}^{2,2 H^{\prime}-1},(5.3 .6)$ and the orthogonality property implies that it suffices to show $c_{2} c_{q, H} n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} T_{2} \xrightarrow{L^{2}(\Omega)} Z_{1}^{2,2 H^{\prime}-1}$ and $n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} T_{2 q-2 r} \xrightarrow{L^{2}(\Omega)}$ 0 for all $r=0, \ldots, q-2$. Since we have proven to latter, we will now prove the former. Let $f_{n}$ be the kernel of $c_{2} c_{q, H} n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} T_{2}$. By combining (5.3.7) and (5.3.4) that is

$$
f_{n}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right)=c_{q, H}^{\prime}\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{q-1} d_{q, H}^{2} n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} n^{2 H-1} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} \int_{I_{i}} \int_{I_{i}} \partial K\left(u, t_{1}\right) \partial K\left(v, t_{2}\right)
$$

$$
|u-v|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-1)} d u d v
$$

where $c_{q, H}^{\prime}:=c_{2} c_{q, H}$. It is enough to show that $f_{n}$ converges in $L^{2}\left([0,1]^{2}\right)$ to the kernel of $Z_{1}^{2,2 H^{\prime}-1}$ which is

$$
L_{1,2}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right)=d_{2,2 H^{\prime}-1} 1_{[0,1]^{2}}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right) \int_{t_{1} \vee t_{2}}^{1} \partial K\left(u, t_{1}\right) \partial K\left(u, t_{2}\right) d u .
$$

Step 3: Prove that the kernel of $T_{2}^{\prime}$ converges almost everywhere to the kernel of a Rosenblatt random variable using a Riemann sum argument.

For large $n, \partial K(u, t)$ is approximately equal to $\partial K(i / n, t)$ when $u \in I_{i}$ and $u>t$. Hence,

$$
\begin{align*}
f_{n}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right) \sim & c_{q, H}^{\prime}\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{q-1} d_{q, H}^{2} n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} n^{2 H-1} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} \int_{I_{i}} \int_{I_{i}} 1_{\left\{i / n>t_{1} \wedge t_{2}\right\}}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right) \\
& \partial K\left(\frac{i}{n}, t_{1}\right) \partial K\left(\frac{i}{n}, t_{2}\right)|u-v|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-1)} d u d v \tag{5.3.10}
\end{align*}
$$

Using a change of variables then applying (5.1.3), it can easily be shown that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int_{I_{i}} \int_{I_{i}}|u-v|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-1)} d u d v=\frac{n^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-1)-2}}{\left(\left(H^{\prime}-1\right)(q-1)+1\right)\left(\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-1)+1\right)} \tag{5.3.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

It can also be readily verified that $c_{q, H}^{\prime}\left(H^{\prime}\left(2 H^{\prime}-1\right)\right)^{q-1} d_{q, H}^{2}=d_{2,2 H^{\prime}-1}$. Combining this fact with (5.3.10) and (5.3.11) yields

$$
f_{n}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right) \sim d_{2,2 H^{\prime}-1} n^{-1} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} 1_{\left\{i / n>t_{1} \wedge t_{2}\right\}}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right) \partial K\left(\frac{i}{n}, t_{1}\right) \partial K\left(\frac{i}{n}, t_{2}\right)
$$

This is a Riemann sum, so taking $n \rightarrow \infty$ we have

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right)=d_{2,2 H^{\prime}-1} 1_{[0,1]^{2}}\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right) \int_{t_{1} \vee t_{2}}^{1} \partial K\left(u, t_{1}\right) \partial K\left(u, t_{2}\right) d u
$$

Thus, $f_{n}$ converges to $L_{1,2}$ almost everywhere as $n \rightarrow \infty$.
Step 4: Finally, prove that the kernel of $T_{2}^{\prime}$ converges in $L^{2}\left([0,1]^{2}\right)$ to the kernel of a Rosenblatt random variable using a Cauchy sequence argument.

To complete the proof we will show that $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ is a Cauchy sequence. This implies that $f_{n}$ converges in $L^{2}\left([0,1]^{2}\right)$, which must coincide with the pointwise limit proved in the previous step. It suffices to prove that $\left\langle f_{n}, f_{m}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2}}$ converges to a constant as $n, m \rightarrow \infty$. Notice that

$$
f_{n}=K n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} n^{2 H-1} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} f_{i, n} \otimes_{q-1} f_{i, n}
$$

for some $K$ constant with respect to $n$. Then using (5.3.5), we have
$\left\langle f_{n}, f_{m}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2}}=K^{2}(n m)^{-1} \int_{[0,1]^{4}}|x-y|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-1)}\left|x^{\prime}-y^{\prime}\right|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-1)}\left|\frac{x}{n}-\frac{x^{\prime}}{m}+\frac{i}{n}-\frac{j}{m}\right|^{2 H^{\prime}-2}$

$$
\left|\frac{y}{n}-\frac{y^{\prime}}{m}+\frac{i}{n}-\frac{j}{m}\right|^{2 H^{\prime}-2} d x d y d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime}
$$

The terms $x / n, x^{\prime} / m, y / n$, and $y^{\prime} / m$ are negligible for large $n$ and $m$. Thus, this is a Riemann sum, so taking $n, m \rightarrow \infty$ gives

$$
\lim _{n, m \rightarrow \infty}\left\langle f_{n}, f_{m}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2}}=K^{2}\left(\int_{[0,1]^{2}}|x-y|^{2 H^{\prime}-2} d x d y\right)^{2} \int_{[0,1]^{2}}|x-y|^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-1)} d x d y
$$

Since $H \in(1 / 2,1)$, the exponents $2 H^{\prime}-2,\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(q-1)>-1$, so the integral is bounded and the limit approaches a constant. Thus, $\left\|f_{n}-f_{m}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 2}} \rightarrow 0$ as $n, m \rightarrow \infty$, so that $f_{n}$ is Cauchy. Therefore, $f_{n}$ converges to $L_{1,2}$ in $L^{2}\left([0,1]^{2}\right)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. This completes the proof of the theorem.

### 5.4 Estimating Hurst Parameter

Let the discrete uncentered quadratic variation of $Z^{q, H}$ be

$$
S_{N}=\frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=0}^{n-1}\left(Z_{\frac{i+1}{n}}^{q, H}-Z_{\frac{i}{n}}^{q, H}\right)^{2} .
$$

Then it immediately follows that $1+U_{n}=n^{2 H} S_{n}$, which motivates

$$
\hat{H}_{n}=-\frac{\log S_{n}}{2 \log n}
$$

as a estimator for the Hurst parameter $H$.
In this section we will show that $\hat{H}_{n}$ is a consistent estimator for $H$ and derive its limiting distribution.

Proposition 5.4.1. The estimator $\hat{H}_{n} \rightarrow H$ almost surely as $n \rightarrow \infty$.
Proof. For simplicity, $K$ will denote a constant with respect to $n$ in this proof, but will not necessarily be the same constant. Using the Wiener chaos expansion of $U_{n}$, the orthogonality property, and Hölder's inequality, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|U_{n}\right|^{p}\right)=\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\sum_{r=0}^{q-1} c_{2 q-2 r} T_{2 q-2 r}\right|^{p}\right) \leq \sum_{r=0}^{q-1} c_{2 q-2 r} \mathrm{E}\left(\left|T_{2 q-2 r}\right|^{p}\right) \tag{5.4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using (5.3.9) for all $r=0, \ldots, q-1$, there exists a positive integer $m_{1}$, such that for all $n>m_{1}$, we have $\mathrm{E}\left(T_{2 q-2 r}^{2}\right) \leq K n^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right)(2 q-2 r)}$. So for sufficiently large $n, T_{2}$ is the dominant term. Combining this with the hypercontractivity property of Wiener-Itô integrals yields

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|T_{2 q-2 r}\right|^{p}\right) \leq \mathrm{E}\left(T_{2 q-2 r}^{2}\right)^{p / 2} \leq \mathrm{E}\left(T_{2}^{2}\right)^{p / 2} \leq K n^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) p} \tag{5.4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $p>1$. Therefore, (5.4.1) and (5.4.1) gives $\mathrm{E}\left(\left|U_{n}\right|^{p}\right) \leq K n^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) p}$. Combining this result with Markov's inequality, we have

$$
\mathrm{P}\left(\left|U_{n}\right|>\epsilon\right)=\mathrm{P}\left(\left|U_{n}\right|^{p}>\epsilon^{p}\right) \leq \epsilon^{-p} \mathrm{E}\left(\left|U_{n}\right|^{p}\right) \leq K \epsilon^{-p} n^{\left(2 H^{\prime}-2\right) \epsilon} \leq K n^{\left(-\frac{\log (\epsilon)}{\log (n)}-\frac{2 H-2}{q}\right) p} .
$$

Now all all $\epsilon>0$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\frac{\log (\epsilon)}{\log (n)}-\frac{2 H-2}{q}<0 \tag{5.4.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

when $\epsilon>n^{(2 H-2) / q}$. Since $H \in(0,1)$, it follows that there exists a positive integer $m_{2}$, such that if $n>m_{2}$, then (5.4.3) holds. Now choose $p>1$ large enough that $\left(-\frac{\log (\epsilon)}{\log (n)}-\frac{2 H-2}{q}\right) p<-1$. Therefore,

$$
\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \mathrm{P}\left(\left|U_{n}\right|>\epsilon\right) \leq K+K \sum_{n=m_{1} \vee m_{2}}^{\infty} n^{\left(-\frac{\log (\epsilon)}{\log (n)}-\frac{2 H-2}{q}\right) p}<\infty
$$

By Proposition A.3.4, this implies that $U_{n} \xrightarrow{\text { a.s. }} 0$. Next, we can write

$$
\log \left(1+U_{n}\right)=-2\left(\hat{H}_{n}-H\right) \log (n)
$$

Combining this with the fact that $\log (1+x) / x \rightarrow 0$ as $x \rightarrow \infty$, we have that

$$
\begin{equation*}
U_{n}=2\left(H-\hat{H}_{n}\right) \log (n)(1+o(1)) . \tag{5.4.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Thus, as $n \rightarrow \infty, \hat{H}_{n} \xrightarrow{\text { a.s. }} H$ because $U_{n} \xrightarrow{\text { a.s. }} 0$.
Theorem 5.4.2. Let $q=1$, then we have:
(i) If $H \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, \frac{3}{4}\right)$, then $b_{1, H}^{\prime} n^{-\frac{1}{2}} \log (n)\left(\hat{H}_{n}-H\right) \xrightarrow{d} \mathcal{N}(0,1)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where $b_{1, H}^{\prime}=$ $2 b_{1, H}$.
(ii) If $H=\frac{3}{4}$, then $b_{2, H}^{\prime}(n \log (n))^{-\frac{1}{2}}\left(\hat{H}_{n}-H\right) \xrightarrow{d} \mathcal{N}(0,1)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where $b_{2, H}^{\prime}=2 b_{2, H}$
(iii) If $H \in\left(\frac{3}{4}, 1\right)$, then $b_{3, H}^{\prime} n^{1-H} \log (n)\left(\hat{H}_{n}-H\right) \xrightarrow{d} Z^{2, H}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where $b_{3, H}^{\prime}=2 b_{3, H}$

In the case of a Hermite process of order $q \geq 2$, the convergence of $U_{n}$ is always a Rosenblatt random variable.

Theorem 5.4.3. Let $q \geq 2$, then $c_{q, H}^{\prime} n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} \log (n)\left(\hat{H}_{n}-H\right) \rightarrow Z_{1}^{2,2 H^{\prime}-1}$ in $L^{2}(\Omega)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, where $c_{q, H}^{\prime}=2 c_{q, H}$
Proof. In Theorem 5.2.2, we proved that

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|c_{q, H} n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} U_{n}-Z_{1}^{2,2 H^{\prime}-1}\right|^{2}\right) \rightarrow 0
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Now using (5.4.4), we have

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|2 c_{q, H} n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} \log (n)\left(H-\hat{H}_{n}\right)(1+o(1))-Z_{1}^{2,2 H^{\prime}-1}\right|^{2}\right) \rightarrow 0 .
$$

Taking $n \rightarrow \infty$ gives the required conclusion.
Proposition 5.4.4. Let $q \geq 2$ and $\hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}=1+\left(\hat{H}_{n}-1\right) / q$, then in $L^{1}(\Omega)$,

$$
c_{q, H}^{\prime} n^{2-2 \hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}} \log (n)\left(\hat{H}_{n}-H\right) \rightarrow Z_{1}^{2,2 H^{\prime}-1}
$$

as $n \rightarrow \infty$.

Proof. It suffices to show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\left(n^{2-2 \hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}}-n^{2-2 H^{\prime}}\right)\left(H-\hat{H}_{n}\right) \log (n)\right|\right)=0 \tag{5.4.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Choose $\epsilon \in\left(0,2-2 H^{\prime}\right)$ and recalling the definition of $H^{\prime}$,

$$
C:=\left\{\hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}>2 H^{\prime}-1+\epsilon / 2\right\}=\left\{\hat{H}_{n}>2 H-1+q \epsilon / 2\right\} .
$$

Now we can write

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\left(n^{2-2 \hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}}-n^{2-2 H^{\prime}}\right)\left(H-\hat{H}_{n}\right) \log (n)\right|\right)= & \mathrm{E}\left(\left|\left(n^{2-2 \hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}}-n^{2-2 H^{\prime}}\right)\left(H-\hat{H}_{n}\right) \log (n)\right| 1_{C}\right) \\
& +\mathrm{E}\left(\left|\left(n^{2-2 \hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}}-n^{2-2 H^{\prime}}\right)\left(H-\hat{H}_{n}\right) \log (n)\right| 1_{C^{c}}\right) \\
= & A+B
\end{aligned}
$$

First we estimate $A$. Let $x=\left(2-2 H^{\prime}\right) \vee\left(2-\hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}\right)$ and $y=\left(2-2 H^{\prime}\right) \wedge\left(2-\hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}\right)$. Also, note that $e^{z}-1$ is a convex function so $e^{z}-1 \leq z e^{z}$. Thus we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|n^{2-2 \hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}}-n^{2-2 H^{\prime}}\right| & =e^{y \log (n)}\left(e^{(x-y) \log (n)}-1\right) \\
& \leq n^{y} \log (n)(x-y) n^{x-y} \\
& =2 \log (n) n^{x}\left|H^{\prime}-\hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}\right| \\
& =\frac{2}{q} \log (n) n^{x}\left|H-\hat{H}_{n}\right|
\end{aligned}
$$

Then

$$
\begin{align*}
A & \leq \frac{2}{q} \mathrm{E}\left(1_{C} n^{x}\left|H-\hat{H}_{n}\right|^{2} \log (n)^{2}\right)  \tag{5.4.6}\\
& =\frac{2}{q} n^{x-2\left(2-2 H^{\prime}\right)} \mathrm{E}\left(1_{C} n^{2\left(2-2 H^{\prime}\right)}\left|H-\hat{H}_{n}\right|^{2} \log (n)^{2}\right) . \tag{5.4.7}
\end{align*}
$$

When $\omega \in C$ and either case $x=2-2 H^{\prime}$ or $x=2-2 \hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}$, we have $x-2\left(2-2 H^{\prime}\right)<-\epsilon$, so that

$$
A \leq \frac{2}{q} n^{-\epsilon} \mathrm{E}\left(\left|n^{2\left(2-2 H^{\prime}\right)}\left(H-\hat{H}_{n}\right)^{2} \log (n)^{2}\right|\right) .
$$

The expectation converges to a constant due to Theorem 5.4.3, so $A \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. If $\omega \notin C$, then $A=0$.

Next, we estimate $B$. Since $\omega \in C^{c}$ and $\epsilon<2-2 H^{\prime}$, this implies that $\left|n^{2-2 H^{\prime}}-n^{2-2 \hat{H}_{n}}\right| \leq$ $n^{2-2 \hat{H}_{n}}$ and $\left|H-\hat{H}_{n}\right| \leq H$, and then using Hölder's inequality, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
B & \leq H \log (n) \mathrm{E}\left(1_{C^{c}} n^{2-2 \hat{H}_{n}}\right) \\
& \leq H \log (n) \mathrm{P}\left(C^{c}\right)^{1 / p} \mathrm{E}\left(n^{2-2 \hat{H}_{n}} 2 q\right)^{1 /(2 q)}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\frac{1}{p}+\frac{1}{2 q}=1$. Using Markov's inequality, followed by Theorem 5.4.3, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{P}\left(C^{c}\right)^{1 / p} & \leq \frac{\mathrm{E}\left(\left|H-\hat{H}_{n}\right|^{2}\right)^{1 / p}}{(1-H-q \epsilon / 2)^{2 / p}} \\
& \leq K n^{-2\left(2-2 H^{\prime}\right) / p}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $K$ is a constant that does not depend on $n$. Now, we can write $1+U_{n}=$ $n^{2 q\left(2-2 \hat{H}_{n}^{\prime}\right)} n^{-2 q\left(2-2 H^{\prime}\right)}$ so that

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(N^{2-2 \hat{H}_{n}} 2 q\right)^{1 /(2 q)} \leq n^{2-2 H^{\prime}} \mathrm{E}\left(1+U_{n}\right)^{1 /(2 q)}=N^{2-2 H^{\prime}}
$$

since $\mathrm{E}\left(U_{n}\right)=0$. Putting this together, we have

$$
B \leq K H \log (n) n^{-2\left(2-2 H^{\prime}\right)(2 / p-1)}
$$

AS $2 q \geq 4$, we have $p \leq 4 / 3$ and $-2\left(2-2 H^{\prime}\right)(2 / p-1)<0$. So $B \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$.
Note that all of limit theorems in the section also hold in distribution, as convergence in distribution is weaker than convergence in $L^{q}(\Omega)$.

There are other interesting applications of Malliavin calculus to parameter estimation for Hermite processes. For example Breton, Nourdin and Peccati [BNP09] find exact confidence intervals for the Hurst parameter of fractional Brownian motion using Malliavin calculus.

## Conclusion

Limit theorems through the use of Malliavin calculus and Stein's method has been a recent development in probability theory and stochastic analysis. In this text, we have aimed to provide a comprehensive overview of this subject.

In particular, we have provided an introduction to the Wiener chaos and Malliavin calculus, which gives the foundation for this theory. Using these tools with Stein's method allows for the derivation of total variation bounds to prove the fourth moment theorem. A corollary to the fourth moment theorem was then used to prove the Breuer-Major theorem, a central limit theorem for partial sum processes under short range dependence. In the case of long range dependence, there is a noncentral limit theorem whereby these partial sum processes converge to Hermite processes, a class of self-similar processes with stationary increments that live on the Wiener chaos that are in general non-Gaussian.

An application of these central and non-central limit theorems was to find the limiting distribution of an estimator of the Hurst parameter of fractional Brownian motion. In the case of a Hermite process, using the properties of the Wiener chaos, it was shown that the estimator of the Hurst parameter always converges to a Rosenblatt distribution.

In this text, we have given only a very small sample applications of this theory. However, there is a large diversity of interesting applications and open questions in the literature. For example, in the multivariate setting it is unknown if a central or noncentral limit theorem continues to hold for sequences of random vectors where components have both short and long range dependence when the Hermite rank is greater than 2 [BT13a]. Also, it is surprising that still not much is known about the Hermite process.

Recently, there have also been interesting theoretical developments using the techniques of Malliavin calculus. For example, Nourdin and Peccati [NP13] have computed exact rates of convergence of the fourth moment theorem in the total variation bound. It has also been shown by Arizmendi [Ari13] that for infinitely divisible distributions, the fourth moment condition is sufficient for convergence to a normal distribution. There have also been new applications, for example, Bardet and Tudor [BT13b] use these methods to investigate the distribution for the Whittle estimator of the Hurst parameter of the Rosenblatt distribution. So this is an exciting area of active research.

## Appendix A

## Analysis and Probability

In this appendix we list some miscellaneous results from measure theory, functional analysis and probability theory that are used in the main text.

## A. 1 Measure Theory

The following result is a corollary to Lusin's lemma and allows us to approximate indicator functions by a sequence of bounded and continuous functions.
Lemma A.1.1 (Lusin). Let $a>0, B \subseteq[-a, a]$ be a Borel set on $\mathbb{R}$, and $\mu$ be finite measure on $[-a, a]$. Then there exists a sequence of continuous functions $\left(g_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1}$ with support included in $[-a, a]$, such that $g_{n}(x) \in[0,1]$ and $g_{n}(x) \rightarrow 1_{B}(x) \mu$ almost everywhere as $n \rightarrow \infty$.

Proof. See corollary to Theorem 2.24 in [Rud87].

## A. 2 Closed and Closable Operators

Many important linear operators are unbounded. However, some of these operators, such as the derivative, turn out to be closed. In this section, we will discuss the construction of closed extensions and see that it is possible to uniquely define the adjoint of unbounded operators that are closed.

This summary on closed and closable operators is from Section 2.7 in [Jac01]. These results apply to Banach spaces, as these results will be required to prove that the Malliavin derivative $D: \mathcal{S} \subseteq L^{q}(\Omega) \rightarrow L^{q}(\Omega \rightarrow \mathbb{H})$ is a closable operator for $q \in[1, \infty)$. When $q=2$, this reduces to the Hilbert space case, and these results on closed and closable operators can be found in most standard textbooks on functional analysis, such as [Kre78] and [Con90].
Definition A.2.1. Let $\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{Y}$ be Banach spaces. The direct sum of $\mathcal{X}$ and $\mathcal{Y}$ is the Banach space $\mathcal{X} \oplus \mathcal{Y}$, with elements $(x, y)$ where $x \in \mathcal{X}, y \in \mathcal{Y}$. The usual operations on $\mathcal{X} \oplus \mathcal{Y}$ are defined component-wise and the graph norm is

$$
\|(x, y)\|_{\mathcal{X} \oplus \mathcal{Y}}^{2}=\|x\|_{\mathcal{X}}^{2}+\|y\|_{\mathcal{Y}}^{2} .
$$

Definition A.2.2. Let $A: \operatorname{dom}(A) \subseteq \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{Y}$ be a linear operator with its domain denoted by $\operatorname{dom}(A)$, then the graph of $A$ is defined as

$$
\operatorname{gra}(A):=\{(x, A(x)) \in \mathcal{X} \oplus \mathcal{Y} \mid x \in \operatorname{dom}(A)\} .
$$

Definition A.2.3. A linear operator $A: \operatorname{dom}(A) \subseteq \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{Y}$ is densely defined if $\operatorname{dom}(A)$ is dense in $\mathcal{X}$.

Definition A.2.4. An linear operator $A: \operatorname{dom}(A) \subseteq \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{Y}$ is $\operatorname{closed}$ if $\operatorname{gra}(A)$ is a closed set in $\mathcal{X} \oplus \mathcal{Y}$.

Proposition A.2.5. Let $\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{Y}$ be Banach spaces. The following are equivalent:
(i) The operator $A$ is closed.
(ii) For all sequences $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1} \subseteq \operatorname{dom}(A)$, if $x_{n} \rightarrow x \in \mathcal{X}$ and $A\left(x_{n}\right) \rightarrow y \in \mathcal{Y}$, then $x \in \operatorname{dom}(A)$ and $A(x)=y$.
(iii) The domain $\operatorname{dom}(A)$ equipped with the graph norm is a Banach space.

Definition A.2.6. Let $A: \operatorname{dom}(A) \subseteq \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{Y}$ and $B: \operatorname{dom}(B) \subseteq \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{Y}$ be linear operators, then $A$ is an extension of $B$ if $\operatorname{dom}(B) \subseteq \operatorname{dom}(A)$ and $A(y)=B(y)$ for all $y \in \mathcal{Y}$. Further, $A$ is a closable operator if it is the closed extension of some operator.

Let $\bar{X}$ denote the closure of $X \subseteq \mathcal{X}$.
Proposition A.2.7. Let $\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{Y}$ be Banach spaces. The following are equivalent:
(i) The operator $A$ is closable.
(ii) For all sequences $\left(x_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1} \subseteq \operatorname{dom}(A)$ such that $x_{n} \rightarrow 0 \in \mathcal{X}$ and $A\left(x_{n}\right) \rightarrow y \in \mathcal{Y}$, then $y=0$.
(iii) There exists some operator with graph $\overline{\operatorname{gra}(A)}$.

Usually, we use Proposition A. 2.7 (ii) to check that an operator is closable. From Definition A.2.6, it is clear that it is possible to enlarge the domain of a closable operator in a consistent way to construct a closed operator. From Proposition A. 2.7 (iii) and Proposition A.2.5 (ii), this construction should be done as follows: consider all sequences $\left(x_{n}\right)_{x=1}^{\infty} \subseteq \operatorname{dom}(A)$ such that $x_{n} \rightarrow x \in \mathcal{X}$ and $A\left(x_{n}\right)=y \in \mathcal{Y}$, then include all such $x$ in $\operatorname{dom}(A)$ to form $\operatorname{dom}(\bar{A})$ and set $\bar{A}(x)=y$. The result is an operator $\bar{A}: \operatorname{dom}(\bar{A}) \subseteq \mathcal{X} \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{Y}$, which is a closed extension of $A$. The closed extension is unique when $A$ is densely defined. This is summarized in the following proposition. Proposition A.2.5 (iii), implies that $\operatorname{dom}(\bar{A})$ is the closure of $\operatorname{dom}(A)$ with respect to the graph norm.

Proposition A.2.8. Let $\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{Y}$ be Banach spaces. Let $A: \operatorname{dom}(A) \subseteq \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{Y}$ be a densely defined linear operator. Then $A$ has a unique closed extension of $\bar{A}: \operatorname{dom}(\bar{A}) \subseteq \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{Y}$.

In the special case of Hilbert spaces, it is possible to define an adjoint for closed operators.

Proposition A.2.9. Let $\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{Y}$ be Hilbert spaces and $A: \operatorname{dom}(A) \subseteq \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{Y}$ is a densely defined and closed linear operator. Then there exists a unique adjoint $A^{*}: \operatorname{dom}\left(A^{*}\right) \subseteq$ $\mathcal{Y} \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$. Furthermore,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{dom}\left(A^{*}\right)=\left\{y \in \mathcal{Y} \mid x \mapsto\langle A(x), y\rangle_{\mathcal{Y}} \text { is a bounded for } x \in \mathcal{X}\right\} \tag{A.2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

and $A^{*}$ is closed.

## A. 3 Probability Theory

The following result gives a criteria for convergence in moments.
Proposition A.3.1. Let $r \geq 1$ be an integer. If $X_{n} \xrightarrow{d} X$ and $\sup _{n \geq 0} E\left(\left|X_{n}\right|^{r+\epsilon}\right)<\infty$ where $\epsilon>0$, then $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{n}^{r}\right) \rightarrow \mathrm{E}\left(X^{r}\right)$ and $X \in L^{r}(\Omega)$.

Proof. See corollary to Theorem 25.12 in [Bil95].
The next two proposition are from Section 6.6 in [Res99].
Proposition A.3.2. Let $X_{n}, X \in L^{1}(\Omega)$ for all $n \geq 1$. If $X_{n} \rightarrow X$ in $L^{1}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, then $\mathrm{E}\left(X_{n}\right) \rightarrow \mathrm{E}(X)$ as $n \infty$. In particular, the conclusion holds when $X_{n} \rightarrow X$ in $L^{2}$.

Proposition A.3.3. Let $p \in[1, \infty]$. If $X_{n} \rightarrow X$ in $L^{p}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, then $\left\|X_{n}\right\|_{p} \rightarrow\|X\|_{p}$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$

The following is a simple criteria for almost sure convergence.
Proposition A.3.4. Let $X_{n}, X$ be random variables. If for each $\epsilon>0$, we have $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \boldsymbol{\top}\left(\mid X_{n}-\right.$ $X \mid>\epsilon)<\infty$, then $X_{n} \xrightarrow{\text { a.s. }} X$ as $n \infty$.

Proof. See Corollary 5.2.2 of [Ros06].

## Appendix B

## Hilbert Spaces

We list some concepts and results about orthonormal bases and the direct sums and tensor products of Hilbert spaces. The facts about direct sums and tensor products are not always found in the standard textbooks on functional analysis. This will mainly be used in Chapter 1 and 2.

Throughout this appendix we will assume that the Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$ is real and separable.

## B. 1 Hilbert Space Valued Functions

Let $(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$ be a measure space and $\mathcal{H}$ be a Hilbert space. Then for $p \geq 1, L^{p}(T \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{H}):=L^{p}(T \rightarrow \mathcal{H}, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$ is the set of $\mathcal{H}$-valued functions, $f$, such that $f$ is $\mathcal{B}$-measurable and

$$
\int_{T}\|f(t)\|_{\mathcal{H}}^{p} d \mu(t)<\infty
$$

It turns out that $L^{2}(T \rightarrow \mathcal{H})$ is a Hilbert space equipped with the inner product

$$
\langle f, g\rangle_{L^{2}(T \rightarrow \mathcal{H})}=\int_{T}\langle f(t), g(t)\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} d \mu(t)
$$

(see Section II.1, Example 6 in [RS80]).

## B. 2 Orthogonality

The definition and result in this section are from [KR97]. These books are also a useful reference for other basic facts about Hilbert spaces.

Definition B.2.1. Let $\mathcal{H}$ be a Hilbert space. If the span of $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ is dense in $\mathcal{H}$, then it is a total set. If $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ is both an orthonormal sequence and a total set, then it is called an orthonormal basis of $\mathcal{H}$.

Proposition B.2.2. Let $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ be a orthonormal sequence in a Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$. Then the following are equivalent:
(i) The set $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ is total.
(ii) If $f$ is orthogonal to $e_{i}$ for all $i \in \mathbb{N}$, then $f=0$.
(iii) For all $f \in \mathcal{H}$, we have the orthogonal expansion

$$
f=\sum_{i=0}^{\infty}\left\langle f, e_{i}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}} e_{i} .
$$

Proof. See Theorem 2.2.9 in [KR97].

## B. 3 Direct Sum of Hilbert Spaces

While finite direct sums are an elementary part of Hilbert space theory, here we look at infinite direct sums. The results in this section can be found in Section 2.3 in [BEH08].

Definition B.3.1. Let $\left(\mathcal{H}_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ be a family of mutually orthogonal subspaces of the Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$. We say that $\mathcal{H}$ is the orthogonal direct sum of $\left(\mathcal{H}_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$,

$$
\mathcal{H}=\bigoplus_{i=0}^{\infty} \mathcal{H}_{i}
$$

if $\mathcal{H}$ equals the closure of the span of

$$
\bigcup_{q=0}^{\infty} \mathcal{H}_{i} .
$$

The orthogonal direct sum defined above is also known as the internal direct sum, as opposed to the external direct sum which applies when $\left(\mathcal{H}_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ is only assumed to be a family of Hilbert spaces, not necessarily subspaces of a larger Hilbert space. More information can be found in [KR97], however, all direct sums that we encounter will be internal direct sums.

More concretely, when a Hilbert space has an orthogonal direct sum decomposition, it means that we can write the elements of the Hilbert space via an orthogonal expansion.

Proposition B.3.2. Let $\left(\mathcal{H}_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ be a family of mutually orthogonal subspaces of the Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$. Then the following are equivalent:
(i) The orthogonal direct sum of $\left(\mathcal{H}_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ is $\mathcal{H}$.
(ii) All $f \in \mathcal{H}$ can be written as

$$
f=\sum_{q=0}^{\infty} f_{q},
$$

where $f_{i} \in \mathcal{H}_{i}, f_{i}$ is orthogonal to $f_{j}$ for all $i \neq j$, and $\sum_{i=0}^{\infty}\left\|f_{i}\right\|_{\mathcal{H}}<\infty$.

## B. 4 Tensor Product of Hilbert Spaces

This definition for the tensor product of two Hilbert spaces is taken from [BEH08] and is standard.

Definition B.4.1. Let $\mathcal{H}_{1}, \mathcal{H}_{2}$ be Hilbert spaces. The Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{2}$ is the tensor product of $\mathcal{H}_{1}$ and $\mathcal{H}_{2}$ if there exists a bilinear map $\otimes: \mathcal{H}_{1} \times \mathcal{H}_{2} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{2}$ such that $\left(f_{1}, f_{2}\right) \mapsto f_{1} \otimes f_{2}$ which satisfies:
(i) For all $f_{1}, g_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{1}, f_{2}, g_{2} \in \mathcal{H}_{2}$, we have $\left\langle f_{1} \otimes f_{2}, g_{1} \otimes g_{2}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{2}}=\left\langle f_{1}, g_{1}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}_{1}}\left\langle f_{2}, g_{2}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}_{2}}$.
(ii) The set $\left\{f_{1} \otimes f_{2} \mid f_{1} \in \mathcal{H}_{1}, f_{2} \in \mathcal{H}_{2}\right\}$ is total in $\mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{2}$.

From this definition, the existence and uniqueness of the Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{2}$ is not immediately clear. See Section 2.4 of [BEH08] for a proof that the $\mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{2}$ exists and is unique up to isomorphism.

Proposition B.4.2. If $U_{1}$ is a total set in $\mathcal{H}_{1}$ and $U_{2}$ is a total set in $\mathcal{H}_{2}$, then $\left\{f_{1} \otimes\right.$ $\left.f_{2} \mid f_{1} \in U_{1}, f_{2} \in U_{2}\right\}$ is a total set in $\mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{2}$. Moreover, if $\left(e_{i_{1}}\right)_{i_{1} \in \mathbb{N}}$ is an orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{H}_{1}$ and $\left(e_{i_{2}}\right)_{i_{2} \in \mathbb{N}}$ is an orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{H}_{2}$, then $\left\{e_{i_{1}} \otimes e_{i_{2}} \mid i_{1}, i_{2} \in \mathbb{N}\right\}$ is an orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{2}$.

Proof. See proposition 2.4.4 in [BEH08].
The tensor product is associative, meaning that $\left(\mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{2}\right) \otimes \mathcal{H}_{3}$ is isomorphic to $\mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes\left(\mathcal{H}_{2} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{3}\right)$, so either can be defined as $\mathcal{H}_{1} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{2} \otimes \mathcal{H}_{3}$ (see Appendix E. 1 in [Jan97]). Thus, tensor powers can be defined inductively.

Definition B.4.3. Let $\mathcal{H}$ be a Hilbert space and $q \geq 1$. The tensor product of $\mathcal{H}$ with itself $q$ times is the $q$ th tensor power of $\mathcal{H}$, denoted $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$. We set $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes 1}=\mathcal{H}$.

Proposition B.4.4. Let $q \geq 1$. Let $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ be an orthonormal basis for the Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$. Then $\left\{e_{i_{1}} \otimes \cdots \otimes e_{i_{q}} \mid i_{1}, \ldots, i_{q} \in \mathbb{N}\right\}$ is an orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$.

Proof. This follows from Proposition B.4.2.
Due to this proposition, each $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ has an orthogonal expansion

$$
f=\sum_{i_{1}, \ldots, i_{q}=0}^{\infty} a_{i_{1}, \ldots, i_{q}} e_{i_{1}} \otimes \cdots \otimes e_{i_{j}} .
$$

Let $\mathcal{S}_{q}$ be the set of all permutations of $\{1, \ldots, q\}$. Now we can define the symmetrization operator.

Definition B.4.5. Let $\mathcal{H}$ be a Hilbert space and $q \geq 1$. Let $f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$. The symmetrization of $f$ is defined as

$$
\widetilde{f}:=\frac{1}{q!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{n}} \sum_{i_{1}, \ldots, i_{q}=0}^{\infty} a_{i_{1}, \ldots, i_{q}} e_{i_{\sigma(1)}} \otimes \cdots \otimes e_{i_{\sigma(j)}}
$$

A function $f$ is said to be symmetric if $f=\tilde{f}$. We may also use the notation $\operatorname{sym}(f)$ instead of $\widetilde{f}$.

Definition B.4.6. Let $\mathcal{H}$ be a Hilbert space and $q \geq 1$. The $q$ th symmetric tensor power of $\mathcal{H}$, denoted $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ is the range of the symmetrization operator applied to $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$. We set $\mathcal{H}^{\odot 1}=\mathcal{H}$.

The symmetrization operator is a orthogonal projection so that $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ is a closed subspace of $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ and a Hilbert space (see Section 2.1 in [Gui72]). The elements of $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ are the symmetric functions in $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$. We will equip $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ with the inner product $\langle\cdot, \cdot\rangle_{\mathcal{H} \odot q}=q!\langle\cdot, \cdot\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}$ and the norm $\|\cdot\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\circ q}}=\sqrt{q!}\|\cdot\|_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}$. Note that this choice of inner product is not standard in Hilbert space theory, although it is standard in the Malliavin calculus literature. Next, we introduce a few concepts needed to describe the orthonormal basis of $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$.

Firstly, we will need the concept of a multiindex which is given in Definition 1.5.1. We will also use the notation given in that definition.

Consider the sequence $f=\left(f_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}} \subseteq \mathcal{H}$. We use the notation

$$
f^{\otimes a}:=\bigotimes_{i=0}^{\infty} f_{i}^{8 a_{i}},
$$

where the term $f_{i}^{\otimes a_{i}}$ is omitted whenever $a_{i}=0$.
Proposition B.4.7. Let $q \geq 1$. Let $e=\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ be an orthonormal basis for the Hilbert space $\mathcal{H}$. Then

$$
\left\{\left.\frac{1}{\sqrt{a!}} \operatorname{sym}\left(e^{\otimes a}\right) \right\rvert\, a \in \mathcal{A}_{q}\right\}
$$

is an orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$.
Proof. See Section 2.1 in [Gui72] and note that an adjustment is made for the fact that we equipped $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ with the inner product $q!\langle\cdot, \cdot\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}$, instead of $\langle\cdot, \cdot\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}}$.

In the case where $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, where $(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$ is a measure space and $\mu$ is a $\sigma$ finite and nonatomic measure, the concepts discussed above can be put in a more familiar form.

Proposition B.4.8. Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, where $(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$ is a measure space and $\mu$ is a $\sigma$-finite and nonatomic measure. Then the symmetrization of $f$ is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widetilde{f}\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{q}\right)=\frac{1}{q!} \sum_{\sigma \in \mathcal{S}_{n}} f\left(t_{\sigma(1)}, \ldots, t_{\sigma(q)}\right) \tag{B.4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. See Appendix B in [NP12].
Proposition B.4.9. Let $\left(T_{1}, B_{1}, \mu_{1}\right),\left(T_{2}, B_{2}, \mu_{2}\right)$ be measure spaces with $\sigma$-finite and nonatomic measures. Let $\mathcal{H}$ be a separable Hilbert space Then:
(i) There exists a unique isomorphism from $L^{2}\left(T_{1}, B_{1}, \mu_{1}\right) \otimes L^{2}\left(T_{2}, B_{2}, \mu_{2}\right) \rightarrow L^{2}\left(T_{1} \times\right.$ $\left.T_{2}, B_{1} \times B_{2}, \mu_{1} \times \mu_{2}\right)$ such that $f_{1} \otimes f_{2} \mapsto f_{1} f_{2}$.
(ii) There exists a unique isomorphism from $L^{2}\left(T_{1}, B_{1}, \mu_{1}\right) \otimes \mathcal{H} \rightarrow L^{2}\left(T_{1} \rightarrow \mathcal{H}, B_{1}, \mu_{1}\right)$ such that $\left(x \mapsto f_{1}(x)\right) \otimes f_{2} \mapsto\left(x \mapsto f_{1}(x) f_{2}\right)$.
(iii) There exists a unique isomorphism from $L^{2}\left(T_{1} \times T_{2}, B_{1} \times B_{2}, \mu_{1} \times \mu_{2}\right) \rightarrow L^{2}\left(T_{1} \rightarrow\right.$ $\left.L^{2}\left(T_{2}, B_{2}, \mu_{2}\right), B_{1}, \mu_{1}\right)$ such that $((x, y) \mapsto f(x, y)) \mapsto(x \mapsto(y \mapsto f(x, y)))$.

Proof. See Theorem II. 10 in [RS80].
Proposition B.4.10. Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, where $(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$ is a measure space and $\mu$ is a $\sigma$-finite and nonatomic measure. Then for all $q \geq 1, \mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ is isomorphic $L^{2}\left(T^{q}, B^{q}, \mu^{q}\right)$ to and $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ is isomorphic to $L_{s}^{2}\left(T^{q}, B^{q}, \mu^{q}\right)$, where $L_{s}^{2}\left(T^{q}, B^{q}, \mu^{q}\right)$ is the subspace of symmetric functions in $L^{2}\left(T^{q}, B^{q}, \mu^{q}\right)$. In both cases the isomorphism sends $f_{1} \otimes \cdots \otimes f_{q} \mapsto$ $f_{1} \ldots f_{q}$.

Proof. The $\mathcal{H}^{\otimes q}$ case follows from Proposition B.4.9 (i). For the $\mathcal{H}^{\odot q}$ case, see Proposition E. 16 in [Jan97].

## B. 5 Contractions

The following section on contractions is from Appendix B in [NP12] and also [PT11].
Definition B.5.1. Let $\left(e_{i}\right)_{i \in \mathbb{N}}$ be an orthonormal basis for $\mathcal{H}$. Let $p, q \geq 1, f \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot p}$, $g \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot p}$. Then for all $r=0, \ldots, p \wedge q$, the $r$ th contraction of $f$ and $g$ is

$$
f \otimes_{r} g=\sum_{i_{1}, \ldots i_{r}=0}^{\infty}\left\langle f, e_{i_{1}} \otimes \cdots \otimes e_{i_{r}}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes r}} \otimes\left\langle g, e_{i_{1}} \otimes \cdots \otimes e_{i_{r}}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes r}}
$$

We denote the symmetrization of $f \otimes_{r} g$ by $f \widetilde{\otimes}_{r} g$.
Note that $f, g$ are symmetric functions, $\left\langle f, e_{i_{1}} \otimes \cdots \otimes e_{i_{r}}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes r}} \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot p-r}$ and $\left\langle g, e_{i_{1}} \otimes\right.$ $\left.\cdots \otimes e_{i_{r}}\right\rangle_{\mathcal{H}^{\otimes r}} \in \mathcal{H}^{\odot q-r}$ (see Section 8.5 in [PT11]). However, $f \otimes_{r} g \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes p+q-2 r}$ is not necessarily symmetric.

If $p=q=r$, then $f \otimes_{r} g=\langle f, g\rangle_{\mathcal{H} \otimes q}$. If $r=0$, then $f \otimes_{0} g$ reduce to the tensor product $f \otimes g$.

Proposition B.5.2. Let $\mathcal{H}=L^{2}(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$, where $(T, \mathcal{B}, \mu)$ is a measure space and $\mu$ is a $\sigma$-finite and nonatomic measure. Let $p, q \geq 1, f \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes p}, g \in \mathcal{H}^{\otimes p}$. Then for all $r=0, \ldots, p \wedge q$ we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(f \otimes_{r} g\right)\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{p+q-2 r}\right)=\int_{T^{r}} f\left(t_{1}, \ldots, t_{p-r}, s\right) g\left(t_{p+1}, \ldots, t_{p+q-r}, s\right) d \mu^{r}(s) \tag{B.5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. See Appendix B in [NP12].

## Bibliography

[AN13] N. Anderson and J. Noss. The fractal market hypothesis and its implications for the stability of financial markets. Bank of England Financial Stability Paper No. 23, 2013.
[Ari13] O. Arizmendi. Convergence of the fourth moment and infinite divisibility. preprint, 2013.
[BC09] B. Buchmann and N.H. Chan. Integrated functionals of normal and fractional processes. The Annals of Applied Probability, 19(1):4970, 2009.
[BEH08] J. Blank, P. Exner, and M. Havlíček. Hilbert Space Operators in Quantum Physics. Springer, 2008.
[Bil95] P. Billingsley. Probability and Measure. John Wiley \& Sons, Inc., 3rd edition, 1995.
[BM83] P. Breuer and P. Major. Central limit theorems for non-linear functionals of Gaussian fields. Journal of Multivariate Analysis, 13(3):425-441, 1983.
[BNP09] J. Breton, I. Nourdin, and G. Peccati. Exact confidence intervals for the Hurst parameter of a fractional Brownian motion. Electronic Journal of Statistics, 3:416-425, 2009.
[Bog10] V.I. Bogachev. Differentiable Measure and the Malliavin Calculus. American Mathematical Society, 2010.
[BT13a] S. Bai and M.S. Taqqu. Multivariate limit theorems in the context of long-range dependence. Journal of Time Series Analysis, 2013.
[BT13b] J. Bardet and C.A. Tudor. Asymptotic behavior of the whittle estimator for the increments of a Rosenblatt process. preprint, 2013.
[Con90] J.B. Conway. A Course in Functional Analysis. Springer-Verlag, 1990.
[CTV11] A. Chronopoulou, C.A. Tudor, and F.G. Viens. Self-similarity parameter estimation and reproduction property for non-Gaussian Hermite processes. Communications on Stochastic Analysis, 5(1):161-185, 2011.
[DC99] A. Di Crescenzo. A probabilistic analogue of the mean value theorem and its applications to reliability theory. Journal of Applied Probability, 36(3):706-719, 1999.
[DM79] R.L. Dobrushin and P. Major. Non-central limit theorems for non-linear functionals of Gaussian fields. Z. Wahrscheinlichkeitstheorie verw. Gebiete, 50:2752, 1979.
[Dud67] R.M. Dudley. The sizes of compact subsets of Hilbert space and continuity of Gaussian processes. J. Functional Analysis, 1:290-330, 1967.
[GKS12] L. Giraitis, H.L. Koul, and D. Surgailis. Large Sample Inference for Long Memory Processes. Imperial College Press, 2012.
[Gra08] L. Grafakos. Classical Fourier Analysis. Springer, 2nd edition, 2008.
[Gro75] L. Gross. Logarithmic Sobolev inequalities. American Journal of Mathematics, 97(4):1061-1083, 1975.
[Gui72] A. Guichardet. Symmetric Hilbert Spaces and Related Topics. Springer-Verlag, 1972.
[Har02] S.B. Hariz. Limit theorems for the non-linear functional of stationary Gaussian processes. Journal of Multivariate Analysis, 80:191-216, 2002.
[Itô51] K. Itô. Multiple Wiener integral. Journal of the Mathematical Society of Japan, 3(1):157-169, 1951.
[Jac01] N. Jacob. Pseudo Differential Operators and Markov Processes. Volume I: Fourier Analysis and Semigroups. Imperial College Press, 2001.
[Jan97] S. Janson. Gaussian Hilbert Spaces. Cambridge University Press, 1997.
[KR97] R. Kadison and J. Ringrose. Fundamentals of the Theory of Operator Algebras. Volume I: Elementary Theory. American Mathematical Society, 1997.
[Kre78] E. Kreyszig. Introductory Functional Analysis with Applications. John Wiley \& Sons, Inc., 1978.
[Kuo06] H. Kuo. Introduction to Stochastic Integration. Springer, 2006.
[Lam62] J. Lamperti. Semi-stable stochastic processes. Transactions of the American Mathematical Society, 104(1):62-78, 1962.
[Maj81] P. Major. Multiple Wiener-Itô Integrals. Springer-Verlag, 1981.
[Mal76] P. Malliavin. Stochastic calculus of variation and hypoelliptic operators. In Proc. Intern. Symp. on Stoch. Diff. Eq., pages 195-263. Wiley, 1976.
[Ma197] P. Malliavin. Stochastic Analysis. Springer-Verlag, 1997.
[Nel73] E. Nelson. The free Markoff field. Journal of Functional Analysis, 12(2):211227, 1973.
[NOL08] D. Nualart and S. Ortiz-Latorre. Central limit theorems for multiple stochastic integrals and Malliavin calculus. Stochastic Processes and their Applications, 118:614-628, 2008.
[Nou12] I. Nourdin. Selected Aspects of Fractional Brownian Motion. Springer-Verlag Italia, 2012.
[NP05] D. Nualart and G. Peccati. Central limit theorems for sequences of multiple stochastic integrals. The Annals of Probability, 33(1):177-193, 2005.
[NP09] I. Nourdin and G. Peccati. Stein's method on Wiener chaos. Probability Theory and Related Fields, 145(1-2):75-118, 2009.
[NP12] I. Nourdin and G. Peccati. Normal Approximations with Malliavin Calculus: From Stein's Method to Universality. Cambridge University Press, 2012.
[NP13] I. Nourdin and G. Peccati. The optimal fourth moment theorem. preprint, 2013.
[Nua06] D. Nualart. The Malliavin Calculus and Related Topics. Springer-Verlag, 2nd edition, 2006.
[Nua09] D. Nualart. Malliavin calculus and its applications. In CBMS Regional Conference Series in Mathematics, number 110. American Mathematical Society, 2009.
[PT05] G. Peccati and C.A. Tudor. Gaussian limits for vector-valued multiple stochastic integrals. Séminaire de Probabilités XXXVIII, pages 247-262, 2005.
[PT10] V. Pipiras and M.S. Taqqu. Regularization and integral representations of Hermite processes. Statistics \& Probability Letters, 80(23-24):2014-2023, 2010.
[PT11] G. Peccati and M.S. Taqqu. Wiener Chaos: Moments, Cumulants and Diagrams. Springer-Verlag Italia, 2011.
[Res99] S.I. Resnick. A Probability Path. Birkhäuser, 1999.
[Ros06] J. Rosenthal. A First Look at Rigorous Probability Theory. World Scientific Publishing Co. Pte. Ltd., 2006.
[RS80] M. Reed and B. Simon. Methods of Modern Mathematical Physics. Volume I: Functional Analysis. Academic Press Inc., 1980.
[Rud87] W. Rudin. Real and Complex Analysis. McGraw-Hili, Inc., 3rd edition, 1987.
[Ste86] C. Stein. Approximate Computation of Expectations. Institute of Mathematical Statistics, 1986.
[Str87] D.W. Stroock. Homogeneous chaos revisited. Lecture Notes in Mathematics, 1247:1-7, 1987.
[Taq79] M.S. Taqqu. Convergence of integrated processes of arbitrary Hermite rank. Z. Wahrscheinlichkeitstheorie verw. Gebiete, 50:53-83, 1979.
[TV09] C.A. Tudor and F.G. Viens. Variations and estimators for self-similarity parameters via Malliavin calculus. The Annals of Probability, 37(6):2093-2134, 2009.
[VT13] M.S. Veillette and M.S. Taqqu. Properties and numerical evaluation of the Rosenblatt distribution. Bernoulli, 19(3):982-1005, 2013.
[Wie38] N. Wiener. The homogeneous chaos. American Journal of Mathematics, 60:879936, 1938.

